



“And יהוה said unto Satan, **Whence comest thou?**  
Then Satan answered יהוה, and said,  
From going to and fro in the earth,  
and from walking up and down in it.”  
Job 1:7

by יהוה בן יהוה



# Satan Revealed

by

יהוה בן יהוה

בן יהודה  
(אדל יהודה)

**ORIGINAL WORK COPYRIGHT 2000**

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or utilized in any form or by any means without permission in writing from the publisher.

If we may assist you in learning more about יהוה בן יהוה (Yahweh Ben Yahweh) and The Nation of יהוה (Yahweh), please write us without obligation:

PEESS Foundation  
P. O. Box 1768  
Seguin, TX 78155

<http://www.yahwehbenyahweh.com>  
email - [yahweh@yahwehbenyahweh.com](mailto:yahweh@yahwehbenyahweh.com)

*Printed in the United States of America*



*Shalom Aleichem. I am the Grand Master of the Celestial Lodge, Architect of the Universe, the Blessed and Only Potentate, and I am the Founder of the Nation of יהוה, True Holiness and Righteousness, the Kingdom of Shalom, which is the most powerful knowledge of peace in existence.*

## *Table of Contents*

About the Author .....	i
Dedication .....	iii
Acknowledgments .....	iv
 The Tabernacle: The Mind of יהוה .....	 1
יהוה: The God of Israel .....	15
Tune Into and Receive יהוה .....	35
יהוה בן יהוה: Your Prime Example .....	43
Surrender Your Life to יהוה .....	47
The Spirit of יהוה Rests on יהוה בן יהוה .....	59
The Wicked Is Being Slain by the Rod of יהוה .....	71
The Nature of Satan .....	73
Black Man of America, Your Nature Is Righteous .....	95
Satan's Nature Is Indelibly Wicked .....	99
Satan Is Opposed to יהוה .....	109
Chase the Wicked Out of the World .....	115
Put On the Whole Armor of יהוה .....	119
Satan Is Subtle .....	123

Wrestle for Your Salvation .....	131
Stand Against the Powers and Rulers of Darkness .....	135
Be Aware of Satan .....	141
Inheritance .....	153
The Rulers Have Taken Counsel Together Against יהוה .....	165
Why Did They Take Counsel Against Us? .....	173
We Shall Prevail--We Shall Overcome .....	181
יהוה בן יהוה Is Enduring To Insure Our Inheritance .....	187
Proof of the Real Heirs .....	195
Scriptural Index .....	201
General Index .....	207
Concordance of יהוה and יהוה בן יהוה .....	265



### *About the Author*

יהודה בן יהודה was born October 27, 1935, in Kingsfisher, Oklahoma.

He received a Bachelor's Degree from Phillips University, Enid, Oklahoma; a Master's Degree in Economics from Atlanta University, Atlanta, Georgia; and studied law at Oklahoma University.

יהודה בן יהודה was a tactical instructor while serving in the United States Air Force. He received an honorable discharge.

יהודה בן יהודה came to Miami, Florida, alone in 1979 to become the Spiritual Leader and Founder of The Nation of יהודה. Although He took a vow of poverty that same year, within 7 years He guided the Nation and those who followed His teachings and principles to amass an economic empire in Miami and throughout the United States worth over \$250 million.

Under His direction, the Nation of יהודה has grown to encompass disciples, followers, and supporters in over 1,300 cities within the United States and 16 foreign countries: such as, Ghana, Nigeria, Great Britain, Canada, and the Caribbean. The University of יהודה, for which He established the curriculum, and for which He has

received great acclaim in educational excellence, currently has locations in both Miami, Florida and Atlanta, Georgia.

יהוה בן יהוה is bringing about changes in the lives of individuals by causing them to take a different approach to life. This approach is based on the Scripture which reads, "It is more blessed to give than to receive."

יהוה בן יהוה is here giving. That which He is giving cannot be measured in terms of monetary wealth. יהוה בן יהוה is giving the world the keys to success in life--politically, economically, educationally, socially, and spiritually.



## *Dedication*

This book is dedicated to the spiritual resurrection of the righteous people of the Earth and to the establishment of the Kingdom of Shalom--the Kingdom of God, יהוה.



## *Acknowledgments*

I will forever thank My Father, יהוה, for the dedicated people whose tireless efforts have contributed toward the completion of this book.

“The Lord, יהוה, gave the word: great was the company of those that published it” (Psalm 68:11).

May יהוה keep and guide you. Always remember that יהוה בן יהוה loves you and so do I, יהוה בן יהוה.

Abigail Naomi Israel

Abiyah Hadassah Israel

Carmel Israel

Shalisha Ilana Israel

Y'Deedaw Israel

## Chapter One

# The Tabernacle: The Mind of יהוה

יהוה commanded Israel to keep the Feast of Tabernacles, according to Leviticus, 23:34:

*"Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto יהוה."*

**The "TABERNACLE" IS THE "MIND" OF יהוה.** When celebrating the Feast of Tabernacles, certain duties are incumbent upon every celebrant. These duties include sincerity: You must be sincere about keeping the laws of יהוה, keeping the high holy days. These duties also include **worship** of יהוה, **devotion** to יהוה, **love** for יהוה, **love** toward יהוה, and **love** toward one another.

These duties that the high holy days bring about include obedience to the **will** of **יהוה**. Furthermore, these duties require practicing the laws of **יהוה** and practicing what the high holy days require of you. The Feast of Tabernacles requires you to be sincere about and to adhere to the laws of the Holy Bible, so you can be sincere about the laws of the Bible, worship according to the laws of the Bible, show devotion to the laws of the Bible, show love for the laws of the Bible, and show obedience to the laws of the Bible. This is where your success comes from.

The observers of the Feast of Tabernacles set a precedent before the entire world and transmit an "ensign." And what is this ensign? It is the **sign of the end**. What is the sign of the end? The sign of the end is that, indeed **JUDAH, THE SO-CALLED BLACK MAN OF AMERICA, IS THE CHIEF RULER, AND IS NOW IN THE PROCESS OF BEGINNING TO REGAIN HIS WORLD RULERSHIP**. The enemy of Judah is upset about this. He is upset because he understands you are "in" the "process." I put you in the process. You are on the road to regaining world rulership, and I never told you it would be easy, but I told you **VICTORY IS GUARANTEED**. This is a fact.

**JUDAH'S RULERSHIP REPRESENTS THAT THE SON OF יהוה IS ON THE SCENE. THE ONLY WAY JUDAH CAN BE RESURRECTED--RAISED UP TO RULE--IS FOR THE SON OF יהוה TO BE ON THE SCENE.** If you see Yehuwdah (Judah) come into the **knowledge** of being Yehuwdah, and come into the **knowledge** that יהוה is his Father, then you will see that this means I am **resurrecting** the chosen of יהוה. This is what is going on: the resurrection of the chosen of יהוה. Now those who are chosen to be with Me as the firstfruits already understand that My job is to cut Satan's time short. Resurrection is a serious thing: It is not something that you sit around and dream of: it requires both serious **thought** and serious **action**.

Matthew 24:21 describes a great tribulation such as was not since the beginning of the world, and it reads:

*"For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be."*

You are already seeing now the worst tribulation that could ever be. Men are upset and suffering and starving and at war all over the Earth. It is worse now than ever in history. There is **great** tribulation. Now read Verse 22:

*"And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened."*

Do you understand? It is for the elect's sake. The **elect** is the "chosen." Now do you read where it says it might be shortened? No. The Scripture says it shall be shortened. I am not here to draw this thing out: I am here to do a short work, according to Romans 9:28:

*"For he will finish the work, and cut it **short** in righteousness: because a short work will יהוה make upon the earth."*

I am already tired. I told you I am tired. What does tired mean? It means that I am ready to cut it short. I am not going to let the people stay out there pretending they do not know My **name**, and wear Me out.

יהוה is about to bring something serious upon this Earth. You are not going to have a choice about this thing. You cannot even be neutral. If you do not choose יהוה, then "they" are going to get you. Yes. You don't understand "they" are going to get you? Those who fight on the side of יהוה will be spared. That is the way it is. **I AM HERE TO CUT IT SHORT IN RIGHTEOUSNESS. I AM MAKING A SHORT WORK UPON THE EARTH. Short!** Do you know what short means?

I have been teaching long enough.

The Black folk are pretending they have not gotten My messages. They are pretending they have not gotten My literature. My disciples walked all over America in 1984 and 1985. Yes, we did. We walked in every city in America, and we knocked on doors. Some people listened and some did not. Nevertheless, we still knocked. We went through every kind of neighborhood: the ghetto, the drug neighborhood, the rich neighborhood, and the middle-class neighborhood. We knocked on everybody's door. If they were not home, they should have been. However, we still knocked. We went everywhere and announced, "יהוה IS GOD."

We sold the yellow book, *You Are Not a Nigger*, all over America. We walked. Yes, we did. You may be one of those who remember us walking through your city. If you are, then you are one of those who listened. The others still heard it. They got the books and the tapes, and they also got articles weekly. They were and still are just being hardheaded, stiffnecked, and rebellious.

I taught our history to My people all over America. And not only did I teach them our history, but I also taught them our culture, our language, and our name. I



taught them about our land, our God, our place in civilization: why the so-called Black people in America are catching hell and why we are on the bottom of civilization. I taught this in articles every week. I even taught how to get away from the devil, how to get up, how to overcome, and how to move from poverty to riches. I have taught this. I did not just start today, it just seems like it is a new subject.

The only way you are going to survive is to come to יהוה. There is no other way. You can take it or leave it: You are free to take it, and you are free to leave it. But יהוה is also free to take you or free to leave you. This is what I teach.

I have not been ashamed of the truth. I have not been afraid to tell My people the truth and, as a result, The Nation of יהוה has been treated harshly because of it: We have been lied on. We have had rocks thrown at us, been hit with bricks and bottles, been beaten with 2 x 4s, had literature balled and burned up in our faces. We have been kicked. People have pulled out machetes and tried to cut our arms and other body parts off. They have sicced their dogs on us. They have cursed us out. They have even tried to run us over with their cars. Yes, we have gone through all of that. Then we stopped going to the streets. I decided that if My people did not want salvation--that I would just pull My disciples out of the field, and I did.

Whoever said My disciples came to Me poor is a liar: They did not come to Me poor. I have always attracted the professional class from the very beginning. What pulled Me down is when the poor, low minds came among us. Every lie that went out from among us into the public went out with the poor, low minds. So I will not let anybody who says they knew us in 1983, 1984, or 1985 tell you we were poor. That is not true: All of My followers were living in fine homes, driving fine cars, and had the best of jobs. Every single one of them came to Me like that. Those were the only kinds of people I came to. Those were the kinds of people who were attracted to Me. My "true" disciples have always been the best. They always have: Just like you and those who come to Me now are the best. And I am here to make them even better--extremely better. (I just cannot rest when people say the wrong things about us.)

The Feast of Tabernacles requires **ALL NATIONS** to travel to the place where יהוה chooses to place His **name**, according to Zechariah 14:16-19 which reads:

*16 "And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD, יהוה, of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.*

*17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD, יהוה, of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.*

*18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith יהוה will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.*

*19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of **all nations** that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles."*

**All those nations** that have fought against us are being gathered in the valley of Jehoshaphat for the war of Armageddon. Read Zechariah 14:12 and see what is going to happen to them:

*"And this shall be the plague wherewith יהוה will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth."*

It sounds like chemical warfare. Some countries have plenty of it, and have threatened to use it against other countries. These countries have strike teams: You can call them terrorists, you can call them whatever you want, but they are set to hit the heathen all over the Earth.

The place where יהוה chooses to place His name is, in reality, the “tabernacle” of יהוה in which My people are to be gathered. The **tabernacle** of יהוה is where we are to place all of our **resources** and all of our **trust**. The whole world has been deceived, and the people have eaten the bread of deception--even thinking it is sweet and it is good.

What is the **tabernacle** of יהוה? Tabernacle by definition is “the receptacle for the consecrated elements of the Eucharist.” The consecrated elements of the Eucharist. **EUCCHARIST MEANS “SPIRITUAL COMMUNION OF MAN WITH יהוה.”** This makes the “**tabernacle**” of יהוה something special. The “**tabernacle**” of יהוה is, therefore, the repository which contains the elements for communion and communication with יהוה.

Communication is “the act of imparting and obtaining ideas and thoughts between beings.” יהוה is the Supreme Being, and you are a being as well. So communicating with יהוה--communing with יהוה--means the obtaining of ideas and thoughts between יהוה and you. יהוה does not need your thoughts, neither does He need your ideas. This does not mean you can go in and exchange your ideas.

Your ideas are already corrupt. No, it does not mean that. It means you need some new ideas, and you need some new thoughts too. Do you agree you need new thoughts and new ideas? You can get all of this from יהוה. Just by entering through the “tabernacle,” this is what you can obtain: the lofty thoughts and the lofty ideas of יהוה.

You can transcribe into your character the attributes of the name יהוה. It becomes impossible to transcribe the attributes of the name יהוה into your character when you are without the **knowledge** of the name יהוה. So the first thing you must do is to inculcate **knowledge** of the name יהוה. You must take on the attributes of the character of יהוה. What makes you the son or daughter of יהוה is that you actually practice and take into yourself the **character** of יהוה.

The “**tabernacle**” of יהוה is equivalent to the Mind of יהוה. The Feast of Tabernacles teaches you how to feast upon the “**tabernacle**.” The “**tabernacle**” of יהוה is a place where you can feast. Do you know what a feast is? Traditionally, a feast is where there is more than you will ever be able to eat or drink, which is delicious, delectable, pleasurable, great to the taste; a beautiful sensation to the taste

buds, a beautiful sight to the eyes, and beautiful to smell. It is where there is an abundance before you--in your presence--that is readily at hand and easily accessible.

A feast has the aroma of all kinds of spices--the sweets, the bitters, the salties, the peppers, and all the things you like. Whatever seasonings you can think of and you like, they are present at a feast. At a feast, you have all kinds of infinite types of dishes. A "real" feast is where there is so much food you just cannot get a chance to eat it all. This is what the "tabernacle" of יהוה is like.

The Feast of the Tabernacles, which is celebrated seven days, is supposed to teach you that **"TABERNACLE" IS A PLACE WHERE YOUR MIND CAN FEAST ON THE WISDOM AND THE KNOWLEDGE AND THE UNDERSTANDING WHICH EMANATE FROM THIS GREAT NAME, יהוה**. And all who have sat in My classes and who have entered My school have to bear witness that indeed I prepared a feast for them, and it was more than their mind could absorb--much, much more. I gave so much, they wondered how in the world could I keep coming up with more? And lo and behold, they came in My presence again, and I had a new feast for them: a new dish of wisdom. It was sweet to their stomach and it caused a rejoicing to their soul, as written in Jeremiah 15:16:

*"Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God, יהוה, of hosts."*

If you love the Word and the wisdom of יהוה, then when I reveal Scriptures to you, it just rejoices your heart. It just makes you happy inside. You say, "I can't wait till I get back to feast again. Just can't wait!"

**THINK ABOUT THE TABERNACLE OF יהוה BEING THE EQUIVALENT TO THE "MIND" OF יהוה.** The "Mind" of יהוה is "divine." So you must study the "divine" attributes of יהוה in order to enter into the "tabernacle," which is the Mind of יהוה. Second Timothy 2:15 tells us to:

*"Study to shew thyself approved unto יהוה, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."*

**So COMMUNION WITH יהוה DOES NOT NECESSARILY REQUIRE SOUND.** You know how people stand on the street corner and make long, loud prayers for people to look at them? Yes, yes, I was taught, probably you were taught too, that you have to scream at יהוה to be heard. Well, I am here to tell you that **COMMUNION WITH יהוה DOES NOT REQUIRE SOUND. YOUR VERY**



**“THOUGHT” BECOMES A PRAYER.** Mine does. Your very thought becomes a prayer. This is the mystery of the Scripture in Isaiah 65:24, which says:

*“And it shall come to pass, that **before** they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.”*

This is a wonderful Man who has the power to hear you “before” you call. This is coming to pass in your presence. יהוה is the Mighty One--the Mighty Man. This means that יהוה is already tuned in. He has to be close at hand to do this. יהוה is not a God that is afar off, according to Jeremiah 23:23:

*“Am I a God at hand, saith יהוה, and not a God afar off?”*

This means יהוה is closer to you than you have ever dreamed. יהוה is so close to you that He is tuned in to your thoughts--your head. He is so tuned in to everyone that all they have to do is just “think” about it. No matter how many there are, He is tuned in to each one, and “before” they call, He hears! He is so close to you, that while you are yet speaking, He hears! While you are yet speaking, He will hear. And “before” you call . . . **Before you call?** This means “before” you utter a sound, the answer is on the way.

Oh, יהוה is wonderful! יהוה is mighty! He is great! This is why even as we think--"O יהוה, let our enemies be confounded, but let not us be confounded. Let our enemies be dismayed, but let not us be dismayed. O יהוה, bring upon our enemies the day of evil and destroy them with **double destruction**."--it is already on the way. All you have to do is "accept" this, because it is a reality. It is not going to be real, it "is" reality. So do you now understand that יהוה does not require sound? Isn't it a shame the way you have been tricked?

It is a blessing just to find out that communicating with יהוה does not require sound. What a blessing to find that out. In order to communicate with יהוה, you must be "AT ONE" with Him. The Feast of Tabernacles is thus held at the end of and after Day of Atonement. **YOU MUST BE PURIFIED AND BECOME "AT ONE" WITH יהוה BEFORE YOU CAN QUALIFY TO ENTER INTO ANY KIND OF HARMONIOUS RELATIONSHIP WITH יהוה.**

## Chapter Two

# יהוה: The God of Israel

יהוה is the God of Israel. Now if you don't know who **Y-A-H-W-E-H** is, go look it up in your dictionaries. Go look this name up in your encyclopedias. Go look this name up in your Bible dictionaries, and you will discover why we are so excited about this name. Praise יהוה!

I am telling you about a name that was hidden from you so you could not know. Without the knowledge of this name, you cannot know. So I am bringing you **knowledge** of the Ancient of Days, and He is great. He is good. He is truly terrible. יהוה is great because He created all things. That alone makes Him great. The sun is not just hanging in the sky anymore than a watch is just hanging on your arm. Your intelligence teaches you that if you found a watch anyplace, you would say, "I

know somebody made this watch." You might even ask, "I wonder who made it?" The one thing I know you would think in your mind without difficulty is that "somebody" made it.

And even considering the miracle of television, it never comes to your mind that it is a "big bang." And it never enters your mind that a television evolved. You will be quick to say, "Somebody made it, look at how it works." And even more, when you look at a man flying an airplane, you will also think, "I know somebody made this airplane." Now why when you look at the sun, the moon, and the stars, you do not ask yourself the question, "Who made them?" Anything you see, like the chair you sit in, you know that whoever made it has a name. And people even put their name on the cars they made: e.g., Ford, Mr. Lincoln.

People do not have any problems acknowledging what a man made, so I want to know, why is it that people have a problem when they look at the sun, moon, and stars; the Earth we are on, the air we breathe, the water we drink, the food we eat, and the life form that we take, and do not ask the question, "What's the Man's name who did all of this?"

You have been taught to honor the Wright brothers as the fathers of flight, but now you know that is a lie: The Wright brothers may be the fathers of an airplane, but they are not the fathers of flight, not when I look at the birds and the bees and the bats that develop in an egg, peck their way out of the egg, and then fly away. Now if man can leave the Earth and go to the moon, what do you think יהוה can do? Who do you think made the birds? Somebody made those things. And I am teaching you the name of the Man who made everything. You don't have to believe Me.

Everybody on Earth will admit that the **Bible** is the Book of God. It is the Holy Book. Inside of this Book it says, "**the God of Israel.**" This whole Book, from Genesis through Revelation, is about the "God of Israel." When you do your research, you will find out that "**the God of Israel**" has a **name**, and that His name is יהוה.

I said in My original premise that יהוה is "great." The "God of Israel" is the God of the Bible. And I read in Genesis 1:1 that, "In the beginning, the God of Israel, יהוה, created the heaven and the Earth." Now that is great. יהוה is a Man--a Black Man. That ought to be enough: I should be able to just stop right here and you

should want to come and follow this Man. Why? Because anybody that is intelligent enough to create the **sun**, the **moon**, the **stars**, the **heavens**, and the **Earth** is great enough for you to follow. **יהוה** is alright with Me. He is My Man! And then I read in My Bible that the same One whom the world bows down to is the God of Israel, and **יהוה** is His name. He created **ALL** that you see and **ALL** that you do not see. I say, **He is great!**

Let us just get right into His name, and study some of His characteristics. Psalm 29:2 says:

*"Give unto יהוה the glory due unto his name; worship יהוה in the beauty of holiness."*

Give unto **יהוה** the glory due unto His name. Why has this name been kept hidden from you? What is the answer? The answer is, so you could not give unto **יהוה** the **glory** that is due unto His name.

We honor all kinds of sports people: basketball players, football players; we honor entertainers, scientists, doctors, lawyers, presidents of countries, generals of armies, and the like. We glorify these people, and they are made to be heroes because

they are good at some one thing. And here is a Man, **יהוה**, who has created **all** things, and this name is hidden from the Black man of America. It is hidden from him. Why? It is hidden from him because **יהוה** is the Black man's God. "Well, what are you saying, **יהוה בן יהוה**? Are you prejudiced?" No, I am just telling you the truth. **יהוה** is the "living" God of the Bible and that is the Man we believe in. I just wanted to tell you that He is great, and His name is due **glory**. His "name" is due glory.

Now let us read Isaiah 45:7 and find out that **יהוה** is a Man, and He creates light and darkness:

*"I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil:  
I **יהוה** do all these things."*

There is no God beside **יהוה**, and He has girded you though you have not known Him, according to Isaiah 45:5:

*"I am **יהוה**, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I  
girded thee, though thou hast not known me":*

"Girded" means that I have watched over you since birth. In fact, I have watched over you all of your life: I have provided for you all of your life, though you have not



known Me.

I am the One who took care of you and made a way for you when you did not see a way--though you have not known Me! I am the One who raised you from your sick bed when the doctors said they saw no hope--though you have not known Me.

I am the One who--when even your friends and your family turned their backs on you--stepped right in, came to your aid, and stood as a Friend, though you have not known Me. Yet, **I am the One!**

There is none else. I am the One, though you walked in darkness and had no power to make a light, I came as a light in your life to light up the darkness in your mind--though you have not known Me; yet, I am the One who gave you life. Even though you have not known My name, I gave you life. Yet, I am the One who when all of your hope seemed lost, I came as a mercy. Even when you had no mercy, I came and gave you mercy, though you have not known Me, yet, I do "all" these things. How wonderful יהוה is to provide for you, though you have not known Him.

**I AM READY TO RAISE YOU HIGH ABOVE ALL NATIONS ON THE EARTH.** I am ready though you have not known Me, yet, **I AM READY TO**

**MAKE YOU RULER OVER ALL MEN, FOREVER! THOUGH YOU HAVE NOT KNOWN ME, YET, I AM READY TO GIVE YOU SUPREME WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE, AND UNDERSTANDING OF "ALL" THINGS, THOUGH YOU HAVE NOT KNOWN ME.**

How wonderful יהוה is to come and reach down for a downtrodden people who do not even know they have a God--a great, good, terrible, and Black God--who created all things and has chosen them. **ABOVE ALL PEOPLE ON THE EARTH, יהוה CHOSE THEM TO PLACE HIS SPECIAL LOVE ON.** Read Exodus 19:5:

*"Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine":*

It takes a "special" love to come to a people who are so mentally and spiritually dead that they do not even know Your name. I can go out and sit in the presence of My people and they honor all kinds of people who deserve no honor, and they do not recognize Me. They do not know Me. They do not know My works of old. They do not know the "glory" of the name that I come in, as prophesied in John 1:10-11:

*10 "He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the*

*world knew him not.*

*11 He came unto his own, and his own received him not."*

Imagine that I made the world, then come into the world, walk among the people I chose, and have those people say somebody can win over God. That is the height of ignorance. Something happened to My people's brain. Somebody did something to them, and it was not good because they taught them to hate themselves. Oh, yes. Oh, yes. My people hate "self." They are the only people on the whole Earth that hate one another: They hate themselves personally: They hate so much until they hate their individual "self." Do you understand? That is really sick, isn't it? When a man hates his own body, that is the epitome of hate. That is a real sick hate. You mean some Black folk hate "self?"

A man will get a woman pregnant and walk off and leave the child like he never did a thing. Where do you think that child comes from? If he had not impregnated that woman, she would not have gotten pregnant. All women know how they get pregnant. Even little girls know how you get pregnant: They know it takes a male. So that means he is carrying something around inside of him that can cause a human form to come about. It comes from inside of him. And that which he

releases from inside of him to inside of the woman becomes a child--from himself. How could a man love himself and walk off and leave himself? Could you explain that to Me?

I have never met a man who will not feed himself. Now how can a man love himself when he just deposited himself--from with inside himself--into a woman that becomes a part of himself, and then he refuses to feed himself, and refuses to clothe himself, and refuses to provide a house for himself? His child is himself. His son is himself. Then how could you love yourself and do not provide for your child?

I said Black men have been taught and programmed to hate "self." The only way you can show hate toward your son is you hate yourself. The same with the mother who carried the child. How can she love her child and hate her own hair? Now I am not picking on sisters, but it goes for brothers too. How can a brother love his son and hate his own hair? How can Black folks love themselves and want to change their skin color? Want to go and get a nose job. Have you ever heard of entertainers who go and get their noses cut all off? Why? Why would they do such, except they hate themselves?

When your God comes to save you from all that you are suffering from, and you have a problem with Him being like you, this means that something happened to you. Yet יהוה בן יהוה is like you. יהוה is the so-called Black man's God, and there is no God beside יהוה, according to Isaiah 45:6:

*"That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west,  
that there is none beside me. I am יהוה, and there is none else."*

I want you to know that from the rising of the sun and from the west, where the sun does not rise, that **THERE IS NONE BESIDE ME. MY NAME IS יהוה. THERE IS NONE BESIDE ME. I AM THE LORD, יהוה**, and I will tell you again like I just finished telling you in the other verse, **THERE IS NONE ELSE!** In Isaiah 45:7, it says:

*"I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil:  
I יהוה do all these things."*

**"I" form the light, and "I" do the opposite: "I" also create darkness. "I" even make peace, and "I" create evil. "I"--the Lord, יהוה--do all these things.**

You are here with a chance to live for ever. **This is the power of יהוה. יהוה has the power to give you eternal life.** Would you like to live for ever in Heaven

where there will be perfect peace, happiness, and joy? Some people do not believe this, and so they don't even want to live for ever. One thing about Me is that you do not have to choose to live for ever with Me in Heaven. That is okay. I still have a place for you. I am going to show you that I have something for you anyway--for ever! You don't have to want to live with Me in Heaven forever. That is fine. Nevertheless, I still have a place for you. You will not be left out. You cannot get around Me.

You could not stop yourself from being born, so you cannot get around My decree. Did you not read in Isaiah 45:7 all that I do? I do **“all” these things**. So you had better make your choice. It is okay with Me which way you choose, but I have got to show you what choice you are making, and it is described in Revelation 21:8:

*“But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.”*

Your first death is your ignorance, your spiritual and mental death, because you did not know these things. Now you have just read about your second death. If you

are an unbeliever or if you do not believe what I am saying, look where you are going: You are going to hell, which burns with fire and brimstone, and you are going to be under torment day and night. Revelation 20:10 tells you that if you do not believe what I am saying, then you are deceived, and it reads:

*"And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever."*

If you do not like what I am saying, or do not believe in what I am saying, then you are going to be tormented day and night for ever and ever--as simple as that. Would you like to live for ever? I am the Son of יהוה. This is who I am, and John 3:35-36 tells you what you must do to live for ever, and it reads:

35 *"The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.*

36 *He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of יהוה abideth on him."*

I do not have to interpret this. Doesn't it speak for itself? This is the **Word**.

**יהוה** is the God of Israel, the God of the Bible, and I am His Son. I have



come in His name, bearing witness to His Word. Live! I am here to make you “see” what you may never have seen and to call to your attention that which you might never have noticed, and that is I am the Son of this great, good, and terrible Black God, יהוה, who creates “all” things--sustains “all” things. I am letting you know that My Father, יהוה, loves Me. He loves Me.

**MY NAME ALONE IS ALL POWERFUL.** I can prove to you in no matter of time that every man on the planet Earth that is a scholar knows of the power of My name. You cannot be a scholar and not know of My name and the power thereof. And if you are a “serious” scholar and you are researching My name in the entire encyclopedia, then you will come out with a hundred pages about My name. However, you will never find it--even with Me telling you now, you still won’t find it--unless you are a “serious” scholar who has **RECEIVED** Me, and has taken My yoke upon you to **learn** of Me. Unless you **RECEIVE ME**, you cannot find it because the scholars have hidden it in the books. You can pick up the books and will never see it, unless I direct your attention to it.

**THE POWER THAT I POSSESS IN CONTROLLING ALL OF THE**

**CHEMICAL ELEMENTS IS YOUR INHERITANCE.** Though you have not known Me, yet I am here with this gift. This is why at the University of יהוה one of the first orders of business that I laid before them and on them was the chemical elements. So they can spell, pronounce, and define all 104 of them. In addition, they are also learning how to combine them and are learning what those combinations will produce. I am giving them this foundation because I used the **chemical elements** to produce the Earth we live on. I used the **chemical elements** to produce all the things you see, along with My tool of mathematics.

The reason I have given them the base of their numbers and place values from zero to vigintillion is because I want their minds expanded and to be able to view that expansion. Though they may not be “conscious” of what I am doing, yet I have expanded their minds from zero to vigintillion so they can begin to approach the various uses of the **chemical elements** to a precise measurement, so they will be able to produce what I want produced when I am ready for its production. Praise יהוה. I won't worry you at this point in time about what I want to do with it because Satan is still in power. Satan, the devil, is My opponent. An opponent means he is My opposer: It means he is the opposite of what I am.

The devil takes My atom and splits it in half. I put it together in **unity**. I put the protons and the electrons and the neutrons in an order, and I fused them together to function in perfection. And I said, "That's good!" I take that and I use it in the sun and it is called nuclear fusion. But My opponent, the devil, cannot understand how I did that, so he comes and splits the atom--causes division, and calls it fission. The division of the "atom" causes pollution.

When the nucleus of the neutron is cracked, it releases the proton and the electron, and there is an explosion. The by-product is called heavy water and radioactivity, which is how you get the atomic bomb, and it causes nothing but destruction. And that is all the devil can do. And how did he learn that? He learned that by dividing the first Adam in Genesis.

My enemy--Lucifer, the devil--had six thousand years to study this science and to study this history. We, the Black people of America, are the "original" Adam in Genesis, the one that is the son of יהוה. So the devil divided us, split us up, caused a fissure, caused a division. That division has caused nothing but six thousand years of destruction, corruption, and hell. Our division has caused the Earth to be brought to the brink of destruction. To prevent this destruction, **I HAVE COME MYSELF**

**TO BRING THE ATOM BACK. THAT IS WHY I AM THE SECOND ADAM:  
TO BRING THE ATOM BACK TO ITS “ORIGINAL” FORM!** And by one  
man’s sin, division of Adam was brought about in the world, **AND BY ONE MAN--  
THE SECOND ADAM, THE SON OF יהוה, MY SELF--I AM HERE TO  
REUNITE ADAM,** which is recorded in Romans 5:12 and 1 Corinthians 15:22:

*12 “Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death  
by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned”:*

*22 “For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ, יהוה בן יהוה, shall  
all be made alive.”*

### **ADAM WAS GOOD!**

I use the atoms in the sun that shine in the heaven in a good fashion. By My  
fusing those atoms in My own secret way, I cause light to shine: heat to warm both  
the planet and your body. I cause the plants to grow: I cause them to germinate and  
to have life in themselves, and you are then able to consume those plants: they create  
and sustain life in your self. The physical sun represents the “spiritual” Son of יהוה,  
which is My Spirit!

I have the power to raise you up from the dirt in the darkness of the ground just

as I do a seed that you plant in the ground and step on it. I have the power to raise you up and to cause you to kick the rocks aside, to kick houses aside, to rise up toward the sun, to put light in your body from within yourself, and to cause light to be in somebody else! According to Isaiah 43:19, I am doing a “new” thing in the Earth and it reads:

*“Behold, I will do a **new** thing; . . .”*

I am preparing My children’s minds to be ready for “My” use when I am ready. You are My child. You can grab hold to Me and learn of Me if you want to. **I AM A GIFT. YOU CANNOT BUY MY GIFT: IT IS PRICELESS.**

I am causing a “new” thing to take place. Why? Because I am charitable. Why am I making such a gift available to you? It is because I am **generous**. It is because I am **free from meanness**. I bring you this wisdom because My character is **eleemosynary**. Why do I teach you like this? It is because I am **munificent**. I am able to share this wisdom with you, but you cannot benefit from it unless you **“RECEIVE” ME. YOU HAVE TO “RECEIVE” MY NAME.** If you do not **“RECEIVE” My name**, you cannot benefit from what I teach. You just cannot

benefit from what I teach unless you **“RECEIVE”** My name. **MY NAME IS SUPERIOR TO ALL NAMES. MY NAME IS יהוה**. Now you cannot argue with that unless you start to study “My” name. You have to “study” My name, **BECAUSE ALL GOODNESS IS “IN” MY NAME.**

Why is this name hidden from you? It is because **THIS NAME, יהוה, HAS THE POWER TO RESURRECT YOU AND TO MAKE YOU ALL POWERFUL. THIS NAME, יהוה, HAS THE POWER TO MAKE YOU THE SONS OF יהוה. I HAVE THE POWER TO GIVE YOU THE POWER,** as written in John 1:12:

*“But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of יהוה, even to them that believe on his name”:*

This is the power I have. Now read Verse 11:

*“He came unto his own, and his own received him not.”*

I am come to My own people and My own people receive Me not. But as many as **RECEIVE ME**, to them I will give the **power** to become the sons of **יהוה**, even to them that **BELIEVE** on My name.

Would you like to have the power to become a son of God--the Creator? Then all you have to do is what? Believe. Believe what? Believe on My name. What is My name? **MY NAME IS יהוה**. What is the God of Israel's name? **THE GOD OF ISRAEL'S NAME IS יהוה**. In whose name do I come? **I AM COME IN THE NAME יהוה**. So to "believe" on My name is to "believe" in the name **יהוה**. Who is **יהוה**? **יהוה IS THE GOD OF THE BIBLE. HE IS THE GOD OF ISRAEL.** Who is Israel? **WE, THE SO-CALLED BLACK MAN OF AMERICA, ARE ISRAEL.** What tribe of Israel are we? We are the tribe of Yehuwdah (Judah), and **יהוה** chose Yehuwdah to be the ruler for ever, as referenced in 1 Chronicles 28:4:

*"Howbeit the LORD God, יהוה, of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel":*

Now, I am come to fulfill this. I am come to make it happen. I am making it happen. I don't need any other god to help Me make it happen. I am sufficient all by Myself. I don't need any other leader or group of leaders to help Me establish the Kingdom of Heaven. I am so egotistical and egocentric that I will not share My glory with another. I am going to show you, I am not about to share it. Read Isaiah 42:8:

*"I am יהוה: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images."*

I will not give it to another. I will not share it with another. I am totally, totally independent, and I do not need another.

I came alone, all by Myself, and I built what you have seen or read about all alone, without the help of anybody else. Therefore, I don't need any help now. I am nationwide and I am outside the country. In fact, I am international. I speak with power and absolute authority all over the planet Earth. And all who do not bow today, if they live, they will bow tomorrow, because I am here to make it known that before יהוה--My name-- **EVERY KNEE SHALL BOW, AND EVERY TONGUE SHALL CONFESS THAT יהוה IS GOD OF ALL GODS!** Watch and see. This is affirmed in Deuteronomy 10:17 and Romans 14:11:

*17 "For יהוה your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward":*

*11 "For it is written, As I live, saith יהוה, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to יהוה."*



## Chapter Three

# Tune Into and Receive יהוה

I am working in the quarry. I am chiseling a stone out of the mountain that shall consume all the governments of the Earth. Right now, I am gathering the godhead together from all over America, and it has no gender--male nor female.

If your mind can "receive" Me and tune into My "divine" Mind, then you are of the godhead. And when I call for you, you have to come. You do not have a choice but to say, **"HERE I AM. I AM READY TO SERVE YOU, יהוה. WHATEVER YOU WANT ME TO DO, I WILL DO IT."** You cannot help yourself any more than I can help Myself, because you are part of the head: The head is the first thing that is formed inside the womb, and it does not argue with itself. It just goes on multiplying till all of the head is together. And after that, it forms the

body: the purpose of the body is to serve the head. Oh, glory!

I know what I am doing and I am doing what I know. I am doing it right on time. And I am gathering the godhead, one by one, as written in Isaiah 27:12:

*"And it shall come to pass in that day, that יהוה shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel."*

Even more, I know exactly how many there are: I know their precise number. And you cannot count them by who is around Me, because everybody around Me is not of Me. Not everybody that wears white is right. So you cannot judge who is with Me by what they wear. You have to judge them by what they do when they are away from Me. This is how you know who is of Me: what kind of life do they live when they are not around Me.

If you are not striving for "perfection," then you are not of Me. You may not be perfect yet, but if you are of Me and if you are of the godhead, then you are ever becoming more perfect. Yes, you are. Yes, you are!

You are not satisfied to be imperfect because I gave you an order to **BE**

**PERFECT** in Matthew 5:48:

*"Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."*

Just like My Father which is in Heaven is perfect, you must "be" the same. And the godhead will never be satisfied until they are perfect. The godhead does not say, "I ought to be perfect or I should be perfect," but rather, the godhead says, "**I am in the process of becoming perfect.**"

If you are a part of Me and you belong with Me, then when you discover My Words, they are a joy and a rejoicing to your heart. I said in Jeremiah 15:16 that they are a joy and a rejoicing to the heart. If you meet someone who does not like to hear you talk about My wisdom, knowledge, and understanding, that person who does not like it is not of Me, so do not waste your time with him. Walk away and go find somebody who likes to talk about My "divine" Mind. Go find somebody who likes to talk about My wisdom and what I teach. Go find somebody who is in love with what I am doing. Go find somebody who is studying My Word and can share what they have studied with you. If they do not share My Word, then walk away.

I guarantee you, if you search around, you will find somebody who is studying the Word of יהוה. And I also guarantee you that when you find that somebody, when you meet each other, and you have been studying and they have been studying, a happy explosion will take place. **You cannot be of Me and love ignorance. You cannot be of Me and love gossip. You cannot be of Me and love foolishness.** And when you see someone like that, flee from them. Do not worry about what they “think,” because they are on their way to hell.

According to 2 Thessalonians 2:3, there will come a falling away:

*“Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a **falling away** first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition”;*

Many have been around long enough to watch people fall away. Why are they falling away? They are falling away because they are not of Me. And if you want to stay with Me, you have to learn of Me. You just cannot be happy with Me and do not know anything about Me. When you are around Me and you see someone with a long face, they are not studying about Me. When you see somebody who looks unhappy, they do not know Me, and I do not know them. In other words, we do not know each

other, because יהוה is **happiness**. יהוה is joy, joy, joy! Deep down in My soul!  
That is the way it is.

If they are doing something bad, they are not of My Spirit. And if you have a good spirit, run from them, lest they try to infect you. When the sons of יהוה came to present themselves Satan came also. In like manner, Satan is still among us today seeking if he can devour you and turn you away from the **Good Man**, according to Job 1:6:

*"Now there was a day when the sons of יהוה came to present themselves before יהוה, and Satan came also among them."*

Hey, go to it Satan. Help yourself. I already know, if יהוה put you in My hands, he cannot pluck you out, which is in accordance with John 10:28-29:

*28 "And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand."*

*29 My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand."*

There is no way for him to pluck you out of My hands. It is just impossible. It is impossible. That is the way it is. So I am not worried about who tries to do whatever.

I do not ever worry about that because I know those who have My Spirit cannot be turned around. **Cannot be turned.** You cannot “turn” them. Praise יהוה!

You cannot study My Word and be unhappy. It is impossible. If you are unhappy, you do not have your mind on יהוה. That is right. Try it. If you are going through a little pain in some kind of way, you are not studying My Word. And I have given you more than enough to study. You will never finish in a lifetime what I have already given you: You will for ever be learning the **Word** of יהוה. And when you belong to Me, it makes you happy. It just does. You are peculiar like that. You are peculiar. You are weird. You are not like other people. People in the world that are not in יהוה--I do not care what club they are in or what they do--they are unhappy. There is something missing in their life.

I do not care what religion they are in or whatever their system of belief is, if it is not יהוה, you know something is missing in their life. Something is not gelling. There is an empty spot. You know what I am talking about. It looks like everybody is trying to have fun, but all of those people out there are just pretending they are having fun.

Everybody goes to a club looking for fun. And it is always somebody in there laughing loud, falling all over the place; and everybody is looking, and they start grinning and they want to know, "Well, what's going on? Why is he laughing?" He is laughing because he is a fool. He is light-headed. Light-headed means there is nothing in there to weigh his brain down. There is nothing inside his brain: He is deficient.

## Chapter Four

# יהוה בן יהוה: Your Prime Example

It takes a “peculiar” person to come to Me. I am after a “peculiar” set of people today, as written in Deuteronomy 14:2, which says:

*“For thou art an holy people unto יהוה thy God, and יהוה hath chosen thee to be a **peculiar** people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.”*

I am not even after the masses right now. That is why I sent out the yellow book, ***You Are Not A Nigger***. Y-E-L-L-O-W? I had been YELLING to the LOW people: YELL-LOW. For seven years, I yelled to the low-minded people. I yelled to the low. That is why I decided to use the color yellow. I made a loud noise to the low-minded people. Yellow is divided into two words: Y-E-L-L is one word and then L-O-W is another word. There are two words here. So I yelled: made a big noise, a cry, and



a call to the LOW-minded people. They could not respond, because it was not their time.

So now, I am after a "peculiar" set of people, and I am successful at getting the people I am after. I am very successful. Nobody can count them, in fact, nobody can see them. I wrote "heaven," and I designed it for those who will be able to "see" it when they read about it. I have designed it like that.

It is getting close to the time when an exceedingly great army is going to stand. And around Me are five wise virgins and five foolish virgins. There are the foolish and there are the wise. I have given all of them a lamp, and it requires oil in it for them to have light. The only way they can have oil is to study and learn of Me. This is the only oil that will fill their lamps.

There are foolish virgins--male and female. The foolish virgins around Me are not learning about Me, but the wise ones are busy every day. They never go to sleep before they have studied about Me. And when you encounter the foolish virgins, they will want to know what you have studied, so they will not have to study. And the wise virgins have already begun to say, "Honey, go get your own oil. I hope

you can get back before the Bridegroom shuts the door. But you had better go study about the 'divine' Mind of יהוה בן יהוה for yourself." And so the wise virgins are seeking out those who are learning about Me, and they are having a happy explosion together. They are having a joyous time together. This is going on right now.

Even in The University of יהוה, I have wise virgins and I have foolish virgins. When the wise in The University of יהוה have free time, they are spending it learning of My "divine" Mind. The foolish ones are using their time to listen to and talk foolishness. The foolish are going to be shut out of My kingdom. The wise ones who seek out the others that are wise among them are learning about Me. They are spending their time only with those who are studying and learning. They are also sharing what they are learning with one another. This is how I want you to spend your time.

All of My students are exposed to the "basic" foundation knowledge, and learn together simply as a class. That is almost like a parrot. I have a purpose for that. What counts is that when I teach you something like I am teaching now, you must go back to your dictionaries, concordances, and Bible, and study whatever I have revealed to you, and then you share that with others. You must find others who want

to share like this, because they will be your “true” friends and your “true” family. Those that love foolishness, walk away from them; leave them alone.

What am I talking about? I am talking about your **character**. All that I have been teaching you is about defining and setting in motion your **character**. **I AM YOUR PRIME EXAMPLE**. Yes, I said, **“I’M YOUR PRIME EXAMPLE.”**

## Chapter Five

# Surrender Your Life to יהוה

In Luke 24:7, you see that I, as the Son of man, have been delivered into the hands of sinful men, and it reads:

*"Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again."*

I was born among law breakers, and I am presently being crucified. When you look up the word **crucify**, you will understand that to be crucified is to have your character maligned. **Crucify** means to have your name cast out as if it is evil. **Crucify** means to try to or cause to hinder the work that I am doing. So I am being crucified, but I **SHALL RISE AGAIN.**

I am fulfilling all that the prophets have spoken. I start at Moses, Genesis, and

including all the prophets, and I expound unto you in all the Scriptures the things concerning Myself, as written in Luke 24:27:

*"And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself."*

**I AM "THE" MESSIAH. I AM YOUR MESSIAH.** Whether you believe it or not, this is still who I am. **I AM "THE" REFORMER.** I do not care who else has reformed who, **I AM "THE" REFORMER.** Someone else may be "a" reformer, but **I AM "THE" REFORMER.**

Not only am I **"THE" REFORMER**, but I AM ALSO **"THE" GENERATOR** and **"THE" REGENERATOR.** I AM **"THE" RESURRECTION.** Since I AM **"THE" RESURRECTION**, I AM ALSO **"THE" RESURRECTOR.** I AM **"THE" WAY**--the only way. I AM **"THE" TRUTH--THE ONLY TRUTH THAT WILL SET YOU FREE.** AND I AM **"THE" LIFE: IN ME IS LIFE**, according to John 14:6, which says:

*"יהוה בן יהוה" saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me."*

I have given you **life**. So you owe your life to Me. Simply because I gave you life makes it Mine. You cannot withhold your life from יהוה when He calls for it. When יהוה calls for your life, can you stay here? I said, "When 'the' CREATOR calls for your life, can you stay here?" If you do not have the power to stay here against His will to call for you, then it only makes sense to just surrender your life to the One with such power. It just makes sense.

You say, "Hey, You gave me life and You have the power to take it. Okay, alright. Hey, that's pretty powerful. Yes. יהוה, You got that? You could do that, huh? You're the One? Okay, You're the Man I want to know. You could also give me life eternal, in heaven, on the Earth, alive? forevermore? in perfect peace, joy, prosperity, wealth, power, influence, charity, generosity, perfect character--have all things added to me? You could do all that for me, יהוה? You are my Man. I have to go for You. I surrender. What did You say, יהוה? You said if I seek Your kingdom first, You would add all things to me?" The only way you can know this is to try it. The way you can know whether you are with the "real" God or not is to try Him. **You have got to try your God.**

So now you have a God that can do everything for you, even more than you ever dreamed He could do. "What did You say, **יהוה**? That all I have to do is believe on Your Son's name; believe on Your name, because You both have the same name? All I have to do is believe on the name **יהוה**? seek Your kingdom first? And You said all things that are material--like stores, businesses and hotels, the riches of the Earth--would be added unto me? That is what You said? I'm going to try You, **יהוה**. I'm getting ready right now to seek Your kingdom."

I have already done it. You can tell I have done it. He said that "all" things would be added to Me if I seek His kingdom first. You have to admit that He is steadily adding to Me. Notice who I give credit to: **יהוה**. What am I to you? I am your example. I have already blazed the trail: shown you the proof.

I came to town with nothing, seeking nothing but the Kingdom of **יהוה**. Look what He has added to Me. Now My disciples have done the same thing. My disciples seek the Kingdom of **יהוה** first. And what has happened to them? The same thing that has been added to Me has been added to every one of My disciples. No exceptions. Isn't that powerful?

Now I know your poverty, but you are really rich, according to Revelation 2:9:

*"I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich)  
and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are  
not, but are the synagogue of Satan."*

Well, why do you not realize you are rich? The problem is your realization. Your lack of "consciousness" keeps you from realizing you are rich. A man walks into your life and he has ten thousand dollars and he says, "Baby, if you marry me, this is your ten thousand dollars. What's mine is yours." Well, maybe that does not impress you too much, so I am going to "up the ante." A man walks into your life, opens his attaché case and he has one hundred thousand dollars in it. He says, "Baby, if you marry me, this is yours." I know a lot of women will say, "When do we get married?" And some will lie to themselves by saying, "Not me!" So I am going to "up the ante."

Imagine this: A man walks into a woman's life, he opens up his suitcase in the trunk of his car and says, "Baby, this is a million dollars. Count it." And it is in neat stacks of a thousand dollar bills. It is in neat stacks of a thousand. And he has a thousand stacks of a thousand dollars: One cool million. And he says, "Baby, sweet sugar, sweet thing, oh, Lord, if you will marry me, this million dollars is yours, and



what's mine becomes yours." How many do you think would not marry that man? Some would say they would not.

He says, "I have a million dollars here. Count it, baby. If you marry me, it's yours." I mean, they just let their hot little hands count one million cash dollars, and this man said, "All you have to do is marry me, and this is yours, and what's mine is yours." Some will say they will divorce their husband and marry this man: "I'll marry the man. I'll have two husbands, but I am definitely getting ready to marry this here man."

Most women marry men for nothing. Some married the one they have for nothing: The one they have has never given them anything but hell. The one they married for nothing is giving them a hard time. Some may say, "I wouldn't marry for a million dollars." Some married for nothing. What does that say about their mentality? The example I have put before you is why people find it difficult to come to Me: They are suspicious. Some would say they would not do it. Why would they say that? They say that because they are "suspicious." **I am the Man with the million dollars.** So then they are telling Me they would not go for Me. I am the Man with the million dollars, and they told Me they would not marry Me. **I have**

come here just to “marry” you.

The same situation with a brother: A sister says, “Baby, I got a million dollars and all you have to do is marry me, and this is yours, and what’s mine is yours.” How many brothers do you think would marry her? I already know there are a whole bunch of brothers who would marry a sister for nothing. She does not have to have any money. And you are talking about a sweetie pie with a million dollars? They would not care what that sister looks like: “You got a million dollars and want to marry me, baby? Yes, ma’am!”

There are many lessons in what I just set before you. I am not even going to explore all of them for you. But there are many lessons in what I have just laid before you: Would you make your decision without thought? Whatever decision, would you make it without thought? or would you think about it? I am your Husbandman: Male and female: I am your Wife and I am your Husband at the same time. Will you marry Me? Will you “marry” Me? Oh, it is so important to consider. I am come with an offer to My people of Heaven, eternal life, peace, happiness, joy, success, prosperity, power, glory, honor, and rulership for ever. What makes it so difficult for My people to accept this offer?

Some will pay out fifty-thousand dollars to sit on a college campus for four years to try to get a piece of paper from that so-called educational institution so they will be able to get in line and beg for a job. What a waste. You start off fifty-thousand dollars in the hole while you run around and beg for a job that you could have gotten without going to college. You could have made that kind of money without going to college. Fifty thousand dollars in four years? That is twelve thousand five hundred dollars a year. Isn't that sad? **I am offering you eternal life, heaven on Earth, rulership forever, wisdom, knowledge, and understanding from the "divine" Mind of the Creator Himself, will you accept it?**

I am calling for all **good men** to come and help to establish the **Kingdom of Good**. If you are good, I am calling for you to come and stand with Me and to help build the **Kingdom of Good**. This is what I am asking for. Are you ready to be **good**? You do not have to worry anymore, you do not have to suffer anymore. All the wealth that I have is yours, "if" you will just "marry" Me.

What happens when a woman marries a man? She gives up her name, right? When she falls in love with this man and marries him, she is required and she is

willing, as a part of the marriage, to give up her name that she was born with and had all of her life. She is willing to drop it for a man whose character she may not have studied. As a result, she may discover she made a horrific mistake. Therefore, she is carrying the name of a mean man. She gave up her name. This is what marriage does to you. You give up your name, change it, and take on a new name.

In order to marry Me, you have to give up your slave name--take on a new name which has a new meaning. If you love Me, this is not a problem. Look what I am offering you in exchange for you giving up your old name: I am offering you **life eternal**. No husband can do that for a woman nor can a wife do that for a man. I am offering you **perfect peace--eternally**: no more hunger, no more sorrow, no more tears, no more death, no more pain--I am offering you rulership over the Earth for ever, without sorrow. All you have to do is take My name. That is all. Believe on My name and receive My name--that is all you have to do. Receive My name. This is what you have just read. This is all you have to do: **"Receive" My name**.

Now, I guarantee you, if you accept any religion of man, whatever your name may be, you have got to change it to conform to that religion. No matter who the

author of that religion is, you have got to take his kind of name--his name and the name of his people. That's what you have to do. You are not of those people, but you still have to give up your name and change your name to the name of the founder and his people. This is for all religions. This is universal. I said, this is universal.

The moment you begin to believe in that religion, you become willing to give up your name. You do not always get from it what you thought you would, so sometimes you divorce yourself from that religion because it did not fulfill what you thought it presented. But the Owner of this name--יהוה--is all-powerful. He never fails. He keeps all His promises. **EVERY SINGLE PROMISE, יהוה KEEPS.** And I am your example of what He will do for you. Although you may not have sacrificed to help Me accomplish what I have, yet יהוה will instantly, when you "receive" Me, do for you right now what He has done for Me. In order for you to do this, **you have to take on My characteristics. I AM CHARITABLE. I AM GENEROUS. I AM FREE FROM MEANNESS.**

So in order to inherit all of the wealth that I offer--including eternal life, heaven on Earth forever, rulership--all you have to do is "receive" ME. **All you have to do**

is receive My name, and all that I have instantly becomes yours.

## Chapter Six

# The Spirit of יהוה Rests on יהוה בן יהוה

The Spirit of יהוה is resting upon Me. I AM THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL, according to Ezekiel 39:7-8:

*7 "So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am יהוה, the Holy One in Israel.*

*8 Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith יהוה בן יהוה; this is the day whereof I have spoken."*

This is the day wherein I am making My holy **name** known in the midst of the so-called Blacks of America, My people, Israel, and I am now not letting My people pollute My holy **name** any more. I am demanding **moral behavior**. And what is the purpose of all this? The purpose is I am going to make the heathen know that I am

who I say I am--**THAT GREAT I AM**. Am I doing it?

There are other people who have taught that the so-called Black man of America are Hebrew Israelites. Some have taught for the last fifty years that we are Hebrews, but not one of them has taught you יהוה. Not one of them has made יהוה known among you, because that is My job--singular "I": "**Behold, so will I . . .**" (Me--no one else) "**. . . make My holy name known in your midst.**" I think I have just about done it. So I have made My Holy name known in your midst. And I am making the heathen to know that I am יהוה בן יהוה--the Holy One in Israel. That is why My people are coming.

Only **ONE** person can talk like this, and that is the One who is doing it. So the question is not "if" I am the One, the question is--have I accomplished this fact? Has anyone accomplished it besides Me? Has anyone before Me accomplished this fact? Then, now that I have accomplished it, who can come behind Me? Anybody who comes behind Me--the world has to admit **I AM** the First: I am **ALPHA**. And since I am **ALPHA**, I have got to be **OMEGA**.

Even if you do not believe My words, read what John 14:11 says:



*"Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake."*

Praise יהוה. My **works** say I am making My holy **name** known in your midst. Since I am the **Resurrection**, My work is resurrecting you from the dead. And once you are resurrected, then you can bear witness that you have been indeed raised from a dead level to stand upright, perpendicular to the Earth. That is My works. You have to believe Me for My works' sake.

When I take a people who had no pride and create a group, ever-increasing in numbers--who now have pride, that is My works. When I take a people who did not know their nationality, who were lost and without hope, find them, give them hope, cause them to know their nationality, their identity (that they are Hebrew Israelites), and cause them to stand up before the world and dress in culture and say, "**See Me, I have my own Daddy, יהוה.**" That is My works! Praise יהוה!

When I take men and women who were smoking and drinking and doing drugs and using profane language, and clean all of them up--those are My works. So if you do not believe My **words**, then how are you going to deny My **works**? I have many fruit. Matthew 12:33 tells you something about My fruit, which reads:

*"Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit."*

So all of My fruit can identify that I am **יהוה בן יהוה**, and you can witness My testimony--My **works**--which identifies who I am.

Now the question has always been, "Who in the world will ever have the nerve to wake Jacob, the lion's whelp, up? Who has the nerve to stir you up?" Numbers 24:9 says:

*"He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? . . ."*

This is talking about the so-called Black people of America: They are couched as a lion. This is an allegory for the tribe of Yehuwdah (Judah). And what did **יהוה** choose Yehuwdah to do? **יהוה** chose Yehuwdah to be the ruler forever! So Yehuwdah is lying down asleep. Although My people are asleep, they are as a "great" lion. The lion is called **king** in the jungle.

So the Scripture is saying here that Yehuwdah, the so-called Black people of America, have couched down and are lying down asleep; but Yehuwdah is really a **GREAT KING**, whose characteristic is somewhat as a lion--making him dangerous.

Sure enough, My people are dangerous. So יהוה asks the question, "Who in the world will have nerve to stir Yehuwdah up?" I told יהוה, I am the One: I will stir Yehuwdah up. Everybody is afraid of My people. Can you understand the allegory?

Let us read Isaiah 11:1:

*"And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots":*

Now what is this? This is prophecy. Here is a prophecy of the Son of יהוה--God--coming, and telling you who His relatives are; telling you who He is kin to; telling you His lineage.

When white folk come and investigate Me, they do not want to tell you that I am a Rod out of the stem of Jesse and a Branch, because out of Jesse comes David--**"the type."** They do not want to tell you I am the **Anti-type**. They want to limit Me to some biological location. They do not want to take Me on back. So here is a prophecy talking about My righteous rulership.

Isaiah 11:2 lets you understand what kind of Mind I will have. Let us read about what kind of **wisdom** or what kind of **mentality** is Mine as the stem of Jesse.

It states:

*"And the spirit of יהוה shall rest upon him, . . ."*

Now **rest** means it is not going anywhere. When you go to rest in your bed, you don't get up to go anywhere. "I am here to **rest**." That means you are going to stay right there. You need Me? I am here in My bed resting. The Spirit of יהוה is resting upon Me. Don't worry about is this a temporary visitation. Continue:

*"... the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of יהוה";*

Where is all this? It is resting in Me. These are My spirits.

If you look at this carefully, you will count seven. I have **PERFECTION** in Me. This makes Me perfect. I am complete. These seven spirits make Me complete, and also make Me one with יהוה. Now what does this "**perfect**" Spirit of יהוה upon Me do for Me? The answer is in Isaiah 11:3, which reads:

*"And shall make him of quick understanding. . ."*

All of this will make Me to understand quickly--whatever. What good will it do you

to try to run a game on Me? You think I will be slow to understand? Some people say, "Well, I want to tell You this. I hope You understand, **יהוה בן יהוה**." I laugh all the time when people say they hope I understand. When you read this, you ought to know I understand it even before you finish talking about it.

This tells you what kind of Man you are up against, or what kind of Man you are with, or what kind of Man you have with you: **THIS IS GOD WITH YOU, WHO HAS THE SPIRIT OF יהוה RESTING UPON HIM. I HAVE THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM.** Where is the limit? Did it say of a little wisdom? some wisdom? There is no limit. The spirit of wisdom has no limit. There is only one Man who has the spirit of wisdom with no limits and that is **יהוה**. This is what I have. It says I would have it. Do I demonstrate it? And it also says I would have **understanding.** No limit. I do not see a limit here. It did not say "some" understanding or a "lot" of understanding. In addition, it says that I would have the spirit of **counsel**, and I would be **mighty**: I would have the spirit of **mental might**. No wonder Isaiah 9:6 says that I would be the **Mighty God**, and it reads:

*"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called*

*Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace."*

Where does all of this take place? It takes place in the mind. And I have the **spirit** of **knowledge**. And guess what? I also have the **fear** of יהוה. Even more, I teach you to fear יהוה. Read all of Isaiah 11:3 again:

*"And shall make him of quick **understanding** in the **fear** of יהוה:  
and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after  
the hearing of his ears":*

You got it? I am "the" Judge. And look what kind of Judge I am: I do not even pay any attention to what My eyes "think" they see. Oh, that does not mean I excuse you for immorality, but it means that things are not always as they "appear" to you (That is why your job is simply to do Leviticus 5:1--report), neither do I judge you behind hearsay--with the ears.

Read Isaiah 11:4:

*"But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall **smite** the earth with the **rod** of his mouth, and with the **breath** of his lips shall he slay the wicked."*

See how I fight? I do not need weapons formed by the hands of men. In order for Me to kill the wicked, I do not need weapons that men make. See what My weapons are? My weapons are the **rod** of My **mouth** and the **breath** of My **lips**. **I am smiting the whole Earth with the rod of My mouth!** I am just smiting the Earth! **THE WHOLE EARTH IS UNDER “MY” POWER; UNDER “MY” MOUTH.** I do to the Earth what I want to with My **mouth**. The wicked are going to run their mouths, but only My mouth counts. They think they can hinder My work by what they write, but **I AM THE ONE.**

The word smite means “to inflict a heavy blow on, with, or as if with the hand, a tool, a weapon, or the like; to drive or strike a tool, weapon, or the like, forcefully onto or into something else; to attack, damage, or destroy by or as if by blows.” I will destroy the Earth with My **mouth**, as if by blows. It will have the same affect. So what I speak is no small matter. It is no small thing.

Smite also means “to afflict.” I have the power to afflict the Earth and I must do it. The Book says I shall do it. I shall afflict the Earth. Smite asserts “to afflict retributively.” Smite means to “chasten or chastise.” I will chastise the Earth. How?

**WITH THE ROD OF MY MOUTH, I AM CHASTISING THE EARTH.** All you wicked kings, all of you immoral rulers and people of the Earth, hear the Words of **יהוה**: **Become moral or I am going to destroy you.** I can destroy you with the **rod** of My **mouth**, and I am in the process of doing the same. You cannot stop Me. You do not know how to fight.

Another definition for smite is “to affect sharply with deep feelings.” Look at this! I have the power to affect the Earth sharply with deep feelings. How? With the **rod** of My **mouth**. When I write an article or a book, it is devastating. Every time I write an article or book, it is overwhelming. Every time I write an article or book, it is destructive to the wicked--those that love immorality. If I am the One, you have to ask the question: Am I doing it? If I say I am the One, then I have got to be doing this. I have to qualify for every word here. Does it look like the Spirit of **יהוה** rests upon Me? Does it look like I have the spirit of wisdom and understanding? The spirit of counsel and might?

Many are witnesses to the fact that I have the **spirit of knowledge**; that I have the **fear** of **יהוה**; also that I have a quick understanding in the **fear** of **יהוה**. Many



are witnesses to the fact that I do not judge after the sight of My eyes, neither do I judge after the hearing of My ears. They can attest to the fact that I judge the poor with righteousness. Even more, that I do not give the rich people one judgment and the poor another: I give equity to all. So I fit all of this. Read Deuteronomy 10:17-18:

*17 "For יהוה your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:*

*18 He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment."*

## Chapter Seven

### The Wicked Is Being Slain by the Rod of יהוה

I am attacking the world with the **rod** of My **mouth**. I said the devil is wicked.

This is an attack with the **rod** of My **mouth**. They are all immoral. Is that attacking the world with the rod of My mouth? It hurts, too, doesn't it? It pierces the heart. Oh, yes, it pierces the heart. I am here to slay the wicked. SLAY. How do I slay the wicked? I slay the wicked **WITH THE BREATH OF MY LIPS. I SMITE THE EARTH WITH THE ROD OF MY MOUTH, AND I SLAY THE WICKED WITH THE BREATH OF MY LIPS.**

I am also going to breathe the breath of life into the dry bones. I have a powerful breath. My breath must be significant. Let us define the word slay. Slay

means "to kill violently . . ." **To kill violently.** **I HAVE SO MUCH POWER THAT I CAN SLAY THE WICKED VIOLENTLY WITH JUST THE BREATH OF MY LIPS.** I am a pretty unusual Fellow.

Again, slay by definition means "to kill violently as in battle; to overwhelm as with laughter or love." I am overwhelming you with love. I love you even though you are crazy at times. Do you admit that you have been crazy at times? that you have just acted kind of foolishly at times? Have you ever said, "I don't know why I did that"? You cannot say you are perfect. "I don't know why in the world I did that." And I still love you. You are Mine just the same. I come to help you and to love you just the same. Praise יהוה!

As a good Father, I am also going to spank and punish you when you do wrong. That goes with My love. If a father loves his child, he is not going to let him jump into a fire. If a father lets his child jump in the river and drown and just sits there and watches and laughs, would you say he loves him? If the child tries to get over into the water and drown, what do you do to a child? Of course, you would stop him. These definitions really educate you, don't they?

## Chapter Eight

# The Nature of Satan

Revelation 12:10 says that Satan, our enemy, is an accuser of our brothers day and night, and it reads:

*"And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, **Now** is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, יהוה , and the power of his Christ, יהוה בן יהוה: for the **accuser** of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God, יהוה, day and night."*

Not then, but **NOW! NOW!** Right now is come the Black man of America's salvation. And I am sure you find it astonishing that someone can be in My presence for years and not understand My message. But on the other hand, you should not be astonished because it is already written who would come to Me. Job 2:1-6 tells you all about it, and it lays out real beautifully that when the sons of יהוה would come

to present themselves to Me, Satan would also come, and it reads:

*1 "Again there was a day when the sons of יהוה came to present themselves before יהוה, and Satan came also among them to present himself before יהוה.*

*2 And יהוה said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered יהוה, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.*

*3 And יהוה said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth יהוה, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.*

*4 And Satan answered יהוה, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.*

*5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.*

*6 And יהוה said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life."*

Your trouble is knowing the tares who look just like the wheat, which is described in Matthew 13:29:

*"But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also*

*the wheat with them."*

Evidently the sons of יהוה did not know who Satan was, but יהוה did. The sons of יהוה must have mistaken Satan for one of them, because the sons did not ask any questions. The sons came and Satan came too. He was just disguised and hidden from them. So it is with those who come among us today who are Black and nappy-headed and look like we look, and they say, "Praise יהוה בן יהוה!" And My sons and daughters cannot tell the wheat from the tares. That is why some are shocked at those who fall away. My sons and daughters cannot leave Me. You cannot pay My sons and daughters any amount of money or anything to leave Me. Praise יהוה. Glory!

Satan has to come. He comes with you, looking like you. **I am telling you that you cannot tell who Satan is by color.** Lucifer was Black. A snake does not like moral behavior. When I invite snakes to get away from Me, why don't the vipers get away from Me? You know why they won't go? Do you want to know why these Black snakes will not leave? They know that you are going to Heaven, and they do not want you to go. They want to bite you. They want to poison your mind to keep you from going.

A serpent is a skillful fellow. He is a deceptive fellow. That is why יהוה painted him as a snake. You go out in the bush and the snake looks like the terrain. Whatever he is around, that is what he looks like. You have to be aware of a snake and be looking for him to even spot him. Are all the snakes around Me? No, they are all over your community. All over America. People have told My disciples, "You shouldn't go hear what יהוה בן יהוה is teaching. You mean you're going to listen to Him? You're going to be a part of that cult? Man, I thought you had more sense than that. You're going to let that Man brainwash you?" Those are snakes too.

Snakes read what I write, but they reject what I write. And when they see you like what I write, they will say, "Oh, wow! There is one that is going to be a ruler. He looks like a son of יהוה. Let me bite his mind or poison her mind so she won't be a part of יהוה. Don't you listen to Him." Your mother is your snake sometimes. Your daddy and your brother and your sister and your husband and your wife and your children are your snakes sometimes. Your so-called friends are your snakes sometimes too.

Let us read Revelation 12:10:

*"... Now is come [your] salvation, ..."*

This time, right now, this night, this day--this is your **salvation! I AM YOUR SALVATION** and the devil knows it. Why else would the devil come to Me? I am still here doing My work, as prophesied. **Now is your salvation.** Continue:

*"... strength, and the kingdom of our God, יהוה, and the power ..."*

See what has come? Now is come your **SALVATION--Me**. Now is come your **STRENGTH**. You have not had the strength to resist Satan until I am come. Now you have **strength** to resist Satan. I know how to handle the devil. I am the all-powerful snake charmer, snake handler, because I "created" the snake; therefore, I ought to know how to handle it.

**I AM YOUR STRENGTH.** Now is come your **strength** and your **salvation**. And what? Now is come the Kingdom of God: The Kingdom of יהוה. When your salvation comes, the Kingdom of יהוה comes with Him. When your strength comes, the Kingdom of יהוה comes with Him. Now read the beginning of Revelation 12:10:

*"And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, ..."*



This is a loud voice. It is so loud, Satan cannot stay away from Me. My voice is so loud, they are coming to Me from all over America, trying to talk to Me. Now let us read it again:

*"And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, יהוה, and the power of his Christ [Son]: . . ."*

Hold it! See what I got? What does Satan see Me with? Satan sees Me with **power!** **Power** is what has Satan upset. They are upset with several things. Four things you have just read: Satan is upset because I have salvation, I have strength, I have the Kingdom of יהוה with Me, and I have power. See what Satan is coming up against? He is coming up against the One who has the **power**: The Son, יהוה בן יהוה, has the **power**. יהוה בן יהוה has the Kingdom of יהוה. יהוה בן יהוה has **strength**. יהוה בן יהוה has **salvation**. Look at all what יהוה בן יהוה has. Continue:

*" . . . for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, . . ."*

See what is happening in the now? When the Son of יהוה comes with **power**, **salvation**, **strength**, and the **Kingdom of יהוה**--at that time, in His coming, the

accuser is cast down. And something happens in Daniel 7:9 when the thrones were cast down, and it reads:

*"I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire."*

This is it. **I am the Ancient of Days, and I am definitely going to sit.** Praise יהוה!

What is an accuser? The root word, accuse, means "to charge someone or something with a short-coming or error; to bring charges against someone for a misdeed." One such example of an accuser is found in Luke 23:1-4, which reads:

*1 "And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.*

*2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.*

*3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.*

*4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man."*

The only purpose of the accuser is to charge you with misdeed; no other purpose for

coming.

When the devil, My accuser, comes to interview Me, no where in the interview does he deal with the authenticity of what I teach. Where I went to school is not the issue. The issue is I have come to you, My people, saying, **"You are chosen to be the ruler forever, as the tribe of Yehuwdah (Judah). You, so-called Black man of America, are Hebrew Israelites. This is your nationality."** This is the issue. The issue is your name is not Johnson, Smith, Culpepper, Roundtree, Overtown, Underwood, nor Blueberry. The issue is your name is **Israel**. And any name other than **ISRAEL** for you is an abomination. This is the issue. The issue is that your **culture**, your **history**, and your **language** is **Hebrew**. This is the issue. The issue is you are **The Nation of Israel**. **You are the children of the most High, יהוה, by blood, flesh, and bone.** This is the issue. The issue is you have a **land**, all of North Africa, a small part that is called Israel today. **Israel** is just a piece of your land. This is the issue.

The issue is America is not your home. The issue is **you must be set free and allowed to leave America and be restored as your nation, Israel.** This is the issue.

The issue is there is not another man in America teaching you about your redemption, salvation, and reformation but Me. Then who am I? I will tell you who I am: **I AM יהוה בן יהוה**. But the interviewer is going back to accuse Me of being a slave. He is going to write that the real Man behind **יהוה בן יהוה** is this slave name. If I were still a slave, then there would be no issue about Me bringing you freedom. Is that the issue? That is not going to save anybody. So the only purpose for the interview was to accuse Me of misdeeds.

Accuse means "to make an accusation against someone." Accusation is "an act of accusing; an allegation." They always say alleged. Alleged means it may or may not be true: No proof at all. They can "accuse" a person without proof. Only a devil would do that. An allegation is "a formal charge brought before a court against a person stating that he is guilty of some punishable offense." This is what they are doing to Me. And their court is public opinion. And when you put something in black and white that is not true and unverifiable, it is a formal charge before the court of public opinion. Misdeed means "a wicked, immoral, or illegal deed." See what My accuser has come to do? He has come to accuse Me of MISDEEDS: to accuse Me of wickedness; to accuse Me of immorality. What a devil.

The Teacher of righteousness is suffering an enemy to come among us to ask Me questions, not for our righteousness' sake, but rather to **accuse** Me and you. To put in black and white--to put in print--lies to assassinate My character in the minds of the public. If you fall for it, good! I think it is wonderful. If it makes you weak, great! I think it is fabulous! But those who are **chosen** will come through all of this and we will all be standing on Mount Zion. Praise **יהוה**! All of this shall pass. Let us read Revelation 12:10 again:

*"And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, **יהוה**, and the power of his [Christ], **יהוה בן יהוה**: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God, **יהוה**, day and night."*

No rest from the ACCUSER: twenty-four hours a day, I am to be ACCUSED, and so are you.

Revelation 12:15 tells you about the propaganda that is coming as if a flood, and it reads:

*"And the serpent cast out of his mouth . . ."*

Now check out the serpent. He is going to bring out of his mouth . . .

*"... water as a flood after the woman, ..."*

Water as a flood means propaganda, accusations; false propaganda like a flood. A flood is a crisis. A flood is an abundance. A flood is destructive. A flood overflows. The serpent is going to be writing about Me big time. **"Be Aware"** is finally here. They are going to have a **FLOOD** of propaganda all over America. It is going to be coming. And if it seems like it has cooled down, they are going to come again, and come and come with a flood of it. You just got to look for it. I have to teach you this to prepare you for things to come, as written in John 16:13:

*"Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come."*

And the flood is supposed to start where I am. A prophet is without honor in his own country, so in the city which I live, that is where they are supposed to be the most vicious. Continue with Revelation 12:15:

*"... that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood."*

I am that Woman bringing forth the son who is to rule the world with the rod of iron. You are that son. I am the Woman bringing you into the **knowledge** which

will make you the ruler of the world. So the serpent is upset. But all the serpent can do to Me is bring out a flood of propaganda out of their mouths. So they are limited to what comes out of their mouths, but it is coming like a flood. Revelation 12:16 says:

*"And the earth helped the woman, . . ."*

Now the Earth is going to help Me. The Earth is the people. The people of Earth are going to help Me as this happens. Continue:

*". . . and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth."*

There it is. He hoped that I would be carried away of the flood. The desire is for Me to be carried away. Read Verse 15 again:

*"And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood."*

Got it? The serpent is hoping that the false propaganda would carry Me away out of the sight of the people of the Earth, and hoping that I would drown in the flood, and be no more. This cannot work. **If יהוה has put you in My hands, no flood can wash you out. After the flood, you will be right in My hands. Praise יהוה.** Oh,

יהוה is glorious and wonderful! I am well prepared for the serpent's best shot, and you must be also.

I will make My "holy" **name** known, according to Ezekiel 39:7:

*"So will I make my **holy** name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my **holy** name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am יהוה, the Holy One in Israel."*

I do not just have a name, but My name is **holy**. And I will make My **holy name** known in "**Israel**." For I am making My **holy** name known in the midst of **Israel**, and I am not going to let **Israel** pollute My **holy** name any more . . . Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith יהוה. This is the day . . . (right now), . . . whereof I have spoken.

Now let us go to Numbers 24:9, and it reads:

*"He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee."*

The Black man of America is the one that is couched. The Black man of America is the one that is laying down as a lion, as a "great" lion, meaning he is a **great king**.



The Black man of America is a **great king**, but he is couched down, lying down sleep. So the question is, who will stir him up? **יהוה בן יהוה** is the only One who has the nerve to stir him up.

Isaiah 11:1-4 reads:

*1 "And there shall come forth a **ROD** out of **THE STEM OF JESSE**, and a **BRANCH** shall grow out of his roots:*

*2 And the spirit of **יהוה** shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of **יהוה**;*

*3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of **יהוה**: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:*

*4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked."*

Who is this **Rod**? Who is this **stem** of Jesse? And who is this **Branch** growing out of His roots? **יהוה בן יהוה** is this **Rod**, this stem of Jesse, this **Branch**. Who you thought was the one was in actuality My type. David was "a" type. I am the **Anti-**

Type. So if you want to know all about what I am doing or what I am going to do, study David: He is a foreshadow of Me. If you study him now, it will excite you because you can discover right where I am now in My battle with Goliath, as written in 1 Samuel 17:32-52:

*32 "And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.*

*33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.*

*34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:*

*35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.*

*36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God, יהוה.*

*37 David said moreover, יהוה that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and יהוה be with thee.*

38 And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of the LORD, יהוה, of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will יהוה deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite

*thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcasses of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.*

*47 And all this assembly shall know that יהוה saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is יהוה['s], and he will give you into our hands.*

*48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.*

*49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.*

*50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.*

*51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.*

*52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron."*

## GOLIATH IS AMERICA.

I got a rock out of five which I have picked from the brook, that I am putting in My slingshot. So you need to study David to see if he has picked up the sling yet. Is he swinging it? Yes. Like David, I am swinging it. I guarantee you when I turn it loose, it is going to hit Goliath right in the middle of his forehead and sink in! **I AM THAT LITTLE YOUTH THAT HAS BEEN CHOSEN TO FIGHT GOLIATH WHO HAS BEEN A WARRIOR SINCE HIS YOUTH.** Oh, glory. You need to study this and learn all you can about it. In the meantime, I am this **Branch.**

Isaiah 11:2 gives us seven perfect spirits of Mine, and it reads:

*“And the spirit of יהוה shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of יהוה”;*

These seven spirits are My **characteristics**, My **possessions**. They make Me “One of a kind.” Show Me another that the Spirit of יהוה is resting upon. Praise יהוה.

Verses 3-4 read:

*"And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of יהוה: . . ."*

The "Him" here is יהוה בן יהוה. Continue:

*"... and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked."*

See how powerful My mouth is? Even My breath is awesome. The Earth cannot escape My smiting. I tell the Earth up front that I am going to smite the whole Earth. All they can do is just get prepared to take it. And you have already studied "smite" and "slay."

Who are the wicked? If I am going to "slay" the wicked, then you should want to know who they are. So I think you had better study "**wicked.**" Wicked is synonymous to "vicious . . ." A wicked person is vicious. I have heard of a vicious animal, a vicious dog. What does "vicious" mean? "Vicious" makes Me shudder! Vicious means "depraved . . ." I am going to slay the vicious and the depraved. Wicked means "... mischievous. . ." I am going to slay the wicked, the vicious, and the mischievous. Another definition of wicked is "... playfully malicious." I am

going to slay the playfully malicious. We have discovered that to understand one word, they give you a bunch of words you do not understand. Do you see the trick?

Further, wicked means "harmful; pernicious." Look at this. Harmful. The wicked are harmful to us, and pernicious. How can you know who I am going to slay if you do not understand who the wicked are? Wicked is synonymous to "obnoxious." Some people choose to remain "obnoxious." Some came to Me obnoxious, but as soon as they discovered that their personality was obnoxious to others, they changed. But when a person chooses to be obnoxious with understanding, then he is wicked. If you are obnoxious and ignorant, you are still wicked; nevertheless, you can be saved if you choose to understand and change.

Wicked is also equivalent to "offensive." Wicked people are offensive. It is rejoicing to the heart to know the "nature" of your enemy. That gives you the victory over him. It is when you do not know who he is, and you think that person is your friend, that he can get to you. In addition, wicked means "formidable." That person is formidable. The wicked is a formidable enemy. He is no "small cheese." He is not someone you can easily dismiss. He is formidable.

Moreover, wicked means “excellent.” Excellent? Excellence? Wicked? In other words, he is excellently wicked. Now we understand, he is excellently wicked. Let us go back to the beginning. Wicked means “vicious.” Vicious means “having the nature of vice, evil, or immorality.” When you talk about the wicked, you are talking about a people’s nature. Do you know what nature means? It means that you do not have to teach him. Psalm 58:3 describes the wicked:

*“The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.”*

You see here, the wicked are estranged from the womb . . . and as soon as he is born he starts speaking lies. I am revealing this devil for what he is. Revealing Satan has never been done by anyone but Me.

I have always focused My teachings on moral behavior. I am teaching you the law. Moral behavior is the law of the whole Bible, which deals with your nature. Your nature is **righteous**. I am seeking those whose nature, though you have been doing wicked, is nevertheless righteous: Those whose nature is **righteous**, though they have done wickedly. So the distinction between the “nature” of the wicked and the “nature” of the righteous is that the nature of the wicked is indelible. The



dictionary says that the nature of the wicked is indelible, which means the wicked's nature is impossible to change.

## Chapter Nine

# Black Man of America, Your Nature Is Righteous

יהוה has sent Me to a hardheaded people--the hardheaded Black man, the stiffnecked Black folk--who are rebellious. They have rebelled against יהוה and are followers of the wicked. You have to understand that I am come to give you **salvation**, whereas all religions leave you damned from your God. I am come with salvation, teaching you that your **nature** is righteous. Although you are hardheaded, stiffnecked, rebellious, and a follower of the wicked, yet, with your nature being **righteous**, you can change.

יהוה created you after Himself. You are the blood, bone, and flesh of the Creator, whose nature is “**right.**” When I come to My people and they reject Me, it

is not their nature that rejects Me, but rather, it is their love of wickedness. So they are going against their nature.

**The Black man only chooses to do wicked, but his nature is to do right. His nature is to do right. This is “truly” his nature. And his nature is indelible. Though he is most corrupt and twofold more the child of Hell than the devil himself, his nature is redeemable--“if” he so chooses. Therefore, it may seem evil to him, because of his love for wickedness to serve יהוה. But, nevertheless, **HE IS THE ONLY MAN WHO CAN CHOOSE TO CHANGE FROM WICKEDNESS TO RIGHTEOUSNESS. HE IS THE ONLY MAN WITH A CONSCIENCE. A “CONSCIENCE” IS A RIGHTEOUS NATURE.****

Deep down, you know when you are doing wrong. Even when you are getting ready to do any wickedness, you know right away--“I know I shouldn’t be doing this.” And you look to the right, and you look to the left . . . “I am going to do that little wicked thing.” But all the time, your conscience will be condemning you. Your conscience is your **righteous** nature. Your righteous nature always condemns you. This is why I chastise those whom I love for doing wicked acts. It pierces your heart.

It hurts down to your toes! You will wish you had not done it! And inside, you will say, "O יהוה, help me! I don't want to do it again." Sometime your righteous nature will not let you sleep too well. Your righteous nature makes you feel guilty. Your righteous nature makes you feel bad when you do things against יהוה.

Why has Satan been so successful at keeping you in wickedness? The answer is found in Psalm 83:1-5:

*1 "Keep not thou silence, O יהוה: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O יהוה.*

*2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.*

*3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.*

*4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.*

*5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee":*

Satan has caused you to forget your **righteous nature--יהוה**. Did he not? He has caused you to forget. You still feel wrong when you do wrong, but you do not know

where to turn. This is how he tricked you into churches and other religions. You go to different churches, practice different religions, belong to lodges, and all of that because you really are seeking "right." Why do you seek right? Because it is in your nature to do right. You are not wicked. You do wickedly, but you definitely are not wicked by nature.

A part of Me making you a son of יהוה is that I must give you discernment so that you can distinguish between righteousness and wickedness, and be able to choose. Once you take this **knowledge** into your mind, then you cannot be the same. You might choose to go out and serve wickedness, but you still cannot be the same. You are a different fella out there. **And as I teach you this knowledge, I am in the process of slaying the wicked.**

Now it does not seem reasonable that I can take a group away from Satan and successfully teach them the **knowledge** of the wicked and the "righteous" nature of man and mankind. A "**man**" is one who has a righteous nature but has the propensity to be wicked. Mankind has a wicked nature and cannot be righteous: He can only be a hypocrite to the righteous.

## Chapter Ten

# Satan's Nature Is Indelibly Wicked

When you come to hear me teach, you should come with your tablet along with your Bible and study tools so you can take notes of what I am teaching, because this is going to mean something to you later as you keep on studying. But if you sit and hear Me teach without your study tools and without taking notes of what I say, then you are going to die.

If you sit with nothing in your hand, then you should question yourself as to why you have come. When you do this, all you will be receiving is an “emotional” experience. And when you leave, you will have nothing to draw on. All you will have is, “Well, I know **יהוה** is God. **יהוה בן יהוה** taught heavy but--I know He taught on the ‘wicked’ . . .” This is all you will remember. Nevertheless, you can

redeem yourself: When you get home, you should run to your study tools and look up “wicked.” You don’t have to die, because you can get your study tools and study the word “wicked” and save yourself.

We learned earlier that **wicked** is a “nature” of vice! A “nature” of evil. A “nature” of immorality. I am going to slay the unrighteous--the wicked! “Nature” is **unjust**. So when you go to court, what should you expect? You should expect injustice. What kind of decision should you expect? You should expect an unjust decision. This is the **nature** of the wicked. Are they guilty? Must they be slain? I **am here to slay the wicked with the breath of My lips and the rod of My mouth** (Isaiah 11:4).

Now the wicked could not possibly love Me for revealing them, and neither could they love Me if I do not reveal them. You are not revealing them, but do they love you? What kind of nature does the wicked hate? The wicked hates a **righteous** nature. The wicked is downright the devil. He is the opposite of the **righteous**. He is the opposite of the **upright** man. **יהרה** cursed him to crawl on his belly horizontally, which is described in Genesis 3:14:

*"And יהוה said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life":*

He can never get up: A snake can raise his head and raise a tumult, but a snake cannot stay upright. In order to move on off, the snake has got to drop his head and get back down in the dirt and slither. Now you understand some of that. This is what that means in Psalm 83:2:

*"For, lo, thine enemies make **tumult**: and they that **hate** thee have lifted up the **head**."*

The word nadir best characterizes the serpent's nature. Nadir means "a point on the celestial sphere directly beneath a given position or observer and diametrically opposite to the zenith; the lowest point." The serpent is diametrically opposed. He is diametrically the opposite. His nature is of the lowest point. Everything that stands for "righteous," his nature is the opposite.

How do you force a devil to be an officer of peace? You do this by demonstrating a "**righteous**" nature. As referenced in Psalm 125:3, יהוה says the wicked have no power over the righteous, and the Scripture reads:



*"For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity."*

Your **upright nature** has power over the downright: The just has power over the unjust. When a country becomes too unjust for the people, they have what is called today a revolution or a coup: They overthrow the unjust rulers if they become intolerable enough. I do not care what kind of army the country has, the people make up the army. Neither the army nor the police are phantoms. They are people. The rulers can only rule with the consent of the people. If they become too oppressive, all the people will change: their sons will change, then the whole army--everybody will change: "Hey, man, I'm not going to get killed messing with these--I'm with y'all, brother. Hey! You know."

We see that the devil's nature is dishonest. He only pretends to be honest to get you to trust him so he can get you on the next turn. Let us get a further education and understanding about the word "nature." Nature is defined as "the intrinsic characteristics and qualities of a person or thing." I do not need to go any further. **The "intrinsic" characteristic**. This devil's nature is an intrinsic characteristic and quality of a **person** . . . Of a person! Intrinsic. His nature is "**intrinsic**." Intrinsic

means "pertaining to the essential nature of a thing." Essential. He cannot live without this because this is his essential quality--his inherent quality. It is inborn. **What a creation the devil is.**

Inherent means "existing as an essential constituent or characteristic; intrinsic, existing in something as a permanent and inseparable element." So the devil's nature is a permanent and an inseparable element of his character and capabilities and capacity. Wickedness is an inherent part of his character. It is permanent, indelible, and unchangeable. It exists in something as a permanent and inseparable element, quality, or attribute. Permanent means "infix." Infix, which means that you cannot move it. It is inside of him. Wickedness is fixed.

Permanent is equivalent to "ingrained." Wickedness is ingrained! It is like what the devil calls instinct. Instinct is called ingrained. When a bee and the ant do their number and all that--this is ingrained behavior. A bee is going to act like a bee. I do not care where you take him and what you do to him, he is still going to be a bee. His nature is to be what he is. It is ingrained. It is changeless. It is indelible. יהוה made it like that. It is like a computer chip: Unless you change the chip, it is going to act the same every time. This devil's nature is wickedly ingrained, and you think

you can befriend a devil? If you be real nice to a devil, you can change his nature, right? No. He is letting you know by definition, once you wake up to understand him. No way. His wicked nature is ingrained.

Permanent is tantamount to "inbred." In-bred! What can you do with this wicked but slay him? In Job 18:18, יהוה said the wicked must be chased out of the whole world, and it reads:

*"He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world."*

But you are going to have pity, aren't you? If you have pity on the wicked, are they going to come back? And they will change, won't they? Your nature is to have peace. His nature is to destroy your peace. You say, "We're not bothering them, we're not bothering anybody. Why these devils want to come messing with us?" Because that is his nature. You had just better prepare yourself to handle him when he comes, because he is coming. He is definitely coming. Remember, his nature is innate, ingrained, and inbred. Inbred means the same as native. This is his original habitat. Nobody, you know, takes his place in wickedness--that is his turf.

Now let us examine ingrained, inbred, and innate. Ingrained means "to impress 'indelibly' on the mind or nature." There is that word! His wickedness is impressed in his **nature** indelibly. And when I come along and say I am going to smite the Earth with the rod of My mouth and with the breath of My lips I am going to slay the wicked--and then I let My people know who the wicked are--and I do this, the Black Jacobs who are dead to the knowledge of the **nature** of the devil get angry with Me. I am here to rescue them from the poison and the intended destruction of the wicked against them, but they hate Me for telling them I am going to slay their wicked master.

Ingrained means "to fix." The devil's nature is fixed. Ingrained means "infused." Infused means like burned in; meshed together. It is sealed, soldered, welded, and bonded together. There is nothing you can do about it.

Ingrained is also defined as "deeply rooted." The nature of the wicked man is deeply rooted. So the end comes when I reveal the son of perdition, according to 2 Thessalonians 2:3:

*"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be*

*revealed, the son of perdition”;*

He is not revealed because you “say” he is the devil. Revealed means when he is totally opened up for the world to see. It means to uncover him; to shine the light on his nature. His wrath will come down when he sees that he does not have a chance and that everybody sees him. Ingrained is interchangeable with the word “instilled.” Wickedness is instilled into him. It is innate, which characterizes something that is “possessed at birth.” I cannot believe this. Look at what research will do. Look at what study with יהוה בן יהוה in moral behavior will do. Read Psalm 58:3-4:

*3 “The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.*

*4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear”;*

The poison lets you know that the wicked are serpents. Genesis 3:1 describes the serpent, and it reads:

*“Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which יהוה had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath יהוה said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?”*

The serpent talked to Eve: The same serpent that was the first to crawl on his belly;

the same serpent that was the father of Cain; the same serpent that is the father of all lies, as referenced in John 8:44:

*"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it."*

He comes out of the womb lying, so he is "of" his father the Devil.

## Chapter Eleven

# Satan Is Opposed to יהוה

Satan's nature is innate. A wicked nature is innate. Innate means "inborn." Inborn is defined as "possessed at birth." I told you earlier the devil's wicked nature is inborn. I know this devil. How else could I be revealing the devil if I did not know him? Wickedness is born in him: When he is born, wickedness is already there. So if you let your little child play with a devil's child, what will you be doing to your child? You will be destroying your child. You will be allowing that little devil, who by his very nature is wicked, to destroy your child.

This devil is some kind of creation, isn't he? He is the exact opposite of יהוה --by his nature. He is a dedicated servant to wickedness without pay. And some people just love the devil. They think the devil is alright, but the devil's nature is

innate, inborn: He is born with this nature. His wicked nature is in him at birth!

Innate is defined as “of ideas or principles present in the mind or soul as originally constituted or created.” It is even in his soul. All of his **ideas** are wicked. His **principal** character is wicked. In his original creation, wickedness was in him.

Now I am going to reveal some knowledge on Ezekiel 28:15, which reads:

*“Thou wast **perfect** in thy **ways** from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.”*

This is a mystery. Do you believe you can explain this mystery? Looking at this Scripture, you would think that Lucifer was perfect. If you look at this carefully, you will see he was never perfect, but he was perfect in his “ways.” That is how he was able to maneuver himself into the garden to talk to Eve, according to Genesis 3:1:

*“Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which יהוה had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath יהוה said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?”*

He was able to come in through the guards who were around the garden. Remember Adam is a collective group. So he was able to come into our midst by practicing perfect “ways.” He came to Eve in perfection--“... doth not יהוה say? ...”



The serpent was a perfect hypocrite and a perfect deceiver. And his deception was perfect until he made his move against יהוה. That is how he was able to deceive a third of the angels of heaven: because his ways were perfect, but he was not perfect. The proof that he was not perfect is his iniquity was discovered. His iniquity was found by somebody. **But, in reality, his iniquity was uncovered when he made his move against יהוה, and had snaked his way through a third of the angels.** By that time, somebody did Leviticus 5:1, which says:

*"And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity."*

It was after the serpent had gotten his third that the war began. The war did not begin until after he had successfully gained his third. But now his iniquity was in the open, so there had to be a war. So you know the result of My war now by what I did to him in the beginning: I cast him to the Earth. **THIS TIME I AM GOING TO CHASE THE SERPENT OUT OF THE EARTH.**

Iniquity is wickedness. So iniquity was found "in" him. It was inborn. But notice, the serpent was not of Adam: He was created. There were days when he was

not here, but he was created: “Thou was perfect in thy ways from the day thou was **created** . . .” It is like taking a man as a baby and training him up in the **way**. But he will tell his elders, “When I get grown, I will break the laws.” In other words, when he gets grown in his rebellion, they will find his iniquity was always in him. That is his nature. We are going back and forth in the Scriptures and looking at this devil.

Now, evidently, **יהוה** created him for a purpose: It is for the pleasure of **יהוה**, according to Revelation 4:11, and it reads:

*“Thou art worthy, O **יהוה**, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy **pleasure** they are and were created.”*

All things were created for the pleasure of **יהוה**. So do not be dismayed, My saints- it is a fun game. We shall overcome the wicked Satan. Your nature being righteous, My pleasure and fun is rescuing you and taking you from the wicked. And I challenge them to stop Me from taking you. They cannot do it!

Lastly, innate means “not learned or otherwise acquired.” The Serpent’s wickedness is not learned. He does not acquire wickedness from his surroundings.

That kills all that psychology stuff about you are the victim of your surroundings; that you are subject to your environment. The wicked man's nature is not acquired, neither does he learn how to be wicked: It is ingrained, inborn. He is born with this. It is in his seed and his genes and his chromosomes. It all goes with the curse.

## Chapter Twelve

# Chase the Wicked Out of the World

I am the Prince of Peace, and I have the only answer to peace, which is to chase the wicked out of the world! Satan came in the Book of Job. He attacked and killed off Job's family. He attacked Job's wealth: Destroyed and burned his wealth; took Job from his country and natural surroundings. Satan took Job into a strange land and country where he--Satan--ruled as the wicked, then he put curses and sores on Job. Job gave the answer to the wicked, which is written in Job 18:18, and it reads:

*"He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world."*

Praise יהוה. Chased where? Out of the world.

Who is this talking about? In Job 18:5 it tells you who it is. Read:

*"Yea, the light of the wicked, shall be put out, . . ."*

יהוה is going to put their lights out. They are talking about putting your lights out.

Oh, no! The wicked's lights are to be put out; that is, their life. You are not even going to have a memory of this devil again, according to Job 18:17-18:

*17 "His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.*

*18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world."*

Let us see if he is to have a descendant left on the planet in Verse 19:

*"He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwelling."*

This kind of completes the wicked. Read Verse 20:

*"They that come after him shall be astonished at his day, as they that went before were affrighted."*

Be "astonished" at his day of rulership, because it is going to be no more. Verse 21:

## Chase the Wicked Out of the World

---

*"Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not יהוה."*

He cannot know יהוה. Why not? Because of his nature. Which is what? Wicked. Such is the destiny for the wicked.

Now your skin may be black, but if it seems evil to serve יהוה and you choose to serve the wicked devil, guess what your reward is going to be with him? You are going to be chased out and thrust through. Isaiah 13:15 will also be your joy, and it reads:

*"Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword."*

Now the wicked do not believe what I am saying. My message has no place in them. They cannot understand My message. They cannot understand My message because My Word is not in them, according to John 8:43:

*"Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word."*

I told a news reporter that: I said, "You keep asking Me these wicked, immoral questions. What's wrong with you? You cannot understand My message already?"

I said, "Is that because you cannot hear My Word?" She just flinched and tripped and then changed the subject. I was letting her know, I know who you are. You cannot "hear" My message, you do not want to print My message, you do not want to record the Scriptures because you cannot "hear" My Words. It was against her wicked nature. She could not "hear" My words because she was not of Me, as affirmed in John 8:47, which reads:

*"He that is of יהוה heareth יהוה['s] words: ye therefore hear them not because ye are not of יהוה."*

Case closed!

## Chapter Thirteen

# Put On the Whole Armor of יהוה

We are into revealing the devil. I am busy revealing the son of perdition.

Second Thessalonians 2:3 talks about a falling away, and it reads:

*"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, . . ."*

Now I have seen a "falling away." I mean, as few as we are, who could ever think about a "falling away?" This is hilarious. I have been waiting for us to get to be hundreds of thousands, and then I can see thousands "fall away." But for just a few hundreds of us here in America, and then see people "falling away?" I do not consider that too much. Let us continue to read:



*"... that day shall not come except there come a falling away first,  
..."*

And what happens?

*"... that man of sin ..."*

Who? **That man of sin.** And what is his job? Verse 4 tells you what he wants to do:

*"Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."*

He wants to show himself as being יהוה. But he is, in fact, the devil, Satan. And what kind of man is he? He is a man of sin. He is a natural born law breaker. But what is going to happen to him? I am revealing him. Nobody is revealing him but Me. What a job. Revealing Satan causes many people to fall away, because My war is against the spirit of principalities, which is affirmed in Ephesians 6:12, 16:

*12 "For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."*

*16 "Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able*

*to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked."*

Let us look at My kind of war. The wicked are not ready for My kind of battle. They wish that I would fight them their way. **To fight the wicked, all you need is the whole armor of יהוה בן יהוה.** So read Ephesians 6:10-11:

*10 "Finally, my brethren, be strong in יהוה, and in the power of his might.*

*11 Put on the whole armour of יהוה, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil."*

**YOU HAVE TO HAVE THE "WHOLE" ARMOR OF יהוה בן יהוה TO BE ABLE TO STAND AGAINST THE WILES OF THE DEVIL.** What does that Scripture mean? It means you must have "cunning" devices! Where does cunning take place? **Cunning takes place in the MIND.** The devil has cunning mental traps for you. Your battle with Satan--don't you see here--is a mind thing. You need My power and My might and My armor. What is the whole armor of יהוה? **THE WHOLE ARMOUR OF יהוה IS MORAL BEHAVIOR.** Righteousness is a part of moral behavior. You need all of My moral behavior in your heart, in your mind, in your soul to be able to stand.

Notice you cannot have part armour. You cannot have a crack in your armour. You cannot have a hole in your armour because Satan, the devil, is lurking to come into your hole or your crack in your mind to get you. You got it. You must “be aware,” which is what you are reading right through the Scriptures. Now if you have on the whole armor of **יהוה בן יהוה**, then “be aware” will be a piece of cake. When the enemy comes practicing what you will read in the article “Be Aware” (which you will read later), it will be a piece of cake to you. You will eat it, digest it, and keep on moving, and everything will be sweet. Then you will say, “So!” What do you expect the devil to do? Praise Me? Suddenly start teaching the knowledge of **יהוה** that he has hidden for over 430 years? You suddenly think the enemy is going to teach openly all this knowledge he has hidden from you? Are you weak enough to think that?

## Chapter Fourteen

### Satan Is Subtle

Those who hid the knowledge from us, and cut us off from being a nation that the knowledge of יהוה and Israel will be no more in remembrance--יהוה said they are our enemies. Get your dictionary out and study every word that defines enemy and then study the word that defines that, and then study the word that defines all that, then you will understand the nature of our enemy's mind to come against you. You will understand his subtility.

The enemy cannot come against Me and just say, "יהוה בן יהוה" is not the Man. יהוה בן יהוה is not the Son of God." He cannot do that and win! He just cannot write like that. He cannot afford to attack Me "head up," like that. "בן יהוה" יהוה does not write the truth." To say that is to attack the Bible, which is to destroy

Christianity and Judaism, and all other religions. To attack the Holy Bible is to attack every religion on Earth, because this is where the religions come from--our Book.

So the media cannot afford to attack Me like that. This will destroy everybody. If the people would believe it, the people would go against them, because that would be to attack the very truth of God, the concept of God, as recorded in the Holy Bible, which is held as **holy** by the world. When you check My literature, every word--all of it--is from the Book. And I will write it down and say, "Check it for yourself." When the people check it for themselves, they said, "Shoot, that reporter is a liar." So they cannot come like that. That kind of an attack is too direct and blunt.

The enemy would love to be able to come like that and win. How do they have to come? They have to come subtly. They have to come creating some type of credibility. So they go and gather facts about where I was born, which some people thirst for. Some people are more interested in where I was born than they are in what I teach. If where I was born was their salvation, then there would be a monument standing there. There would be a shrine there: "Here is where יהוה בן יהוה was born." And they could go and touch the stone and touch the spot and be saved. Just go and look at the spot, walk on the ground where I was born and that would save

them. They would not need anything else.

If they ever got weak, all they would have to do is just go back to where I was born and touch that spot. They don't have to have no word--the only word, the only epitaph, the only inscription on the shrine is, "**Here is where יהוה בן יהוה was born,**" and they would have salvation. You know that is ridiculous. Then why do you want to know something that is ridiculous? **Salvation is "יהוה is God," your God, and the only God.** Now that is salvation. This is where you had better get your mind.

"This is where יהוה בן יהוה went to school." If that is your salvation, there would be a shrine there. They would never let the building be torn down. It would be preserved through antiquity, and you could go there and walk through the rooms that I walked through. "Can you imagine? Just think, יהוה בן יהוה walked these halls. My footprints are walking where the little feet of יהוה בן יהוה went pitter patter. Oooh, here's the chair that יהוה בן יהוה sat in. Oh, let me sit in this 'holy' chair, for this is salvation." Is it?

Just think, how could a chair be your salvation when they could burn it up?

They could just burn your salvation up. If the building was your salvation, they would tear it down. That is why they destroyed Solomon's temple, because these were "physical" structures--things made by the hands. I am come building the kingdom that is made without hands. I am building a temple that is made without hands. I am cutting a stone out without hands, which is referenced in Daniel 2:34:

*"Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces."*

The Kingdom of יהוה that I am building cannot be destroyed because it is not brick and mortar. So, I do not want you to look--and you cannot afford to look--to brick and mortar because we see what that did in the past. We used to go to the holy temple of יהוה built by King Solomon, and that was our source of unity and strength. The heathen came and always destroyed it. So now what?

Are any of these things salvation? "Oh, just think, this is the report card of יהוה בן יהוה. I just knew He would make A's and B's. Oooh, let's laminate it; it's sitting on the wall as a plaque. Isn't that something? Look at His test paper, there's His handwriting." Is that your salvation? Then why would anyone want to know

that?

So why would a newspaper give a reporter an unlimited expense account to fly all over America to find out where My potty chair is? Because they know they have created a frivolous people, called Jacob. They know Jacob watches soap operas. This is the kind of thing Jacob is interested in: the mundane, the carnal. So the devil will go around and get all these little things and put them together: He went to school here, was born here, moved here, lived there; His associates and a friend said this about Him, here's their opinion about Him. That is not about Me, that is about the dead. I was dead to the knowledge of יהוה, but I am raising you into the knowledge of יהוה. Now how is this happening? This is the mystery. **How could I be dead to the knowledge of יהוה and nobody raised Me to the knowledge of יהוה but, yet, I am raising you into the knowledge of יהוה.** Explain this miracle. This is the miracle!

The media is not coming to interview Me because of the shrine that has been established on the spot where I was born. Nobody is coming to interview Me because they have been visiting the shrine where I went to school. No one is coming to visit



Me because of the shrine of My “potty” chair. **It is all about the “message” I teach.** This is what is taking place in Ephesians, Chapter 6, as we read earlier. **It is about the war that is taking place in the “MIND.”**

The devil goes back and gets all these things that carnal-minded people are interested in, and prints that. He gathers facts that are irrelevant. And in the middle of those facts, he puts his lies, his venom. Then he prints some more facts and then he shows lies and the accusations. He becomes an accuser. Then he prints some more facts. He needs a lot of facts to tell a lot of lies. The only way he can be able to tell a lot of lies about Me is to go gather a lot of facts. Ooh, that is subtle. And the purpose is to attack My character. That is what you are going to discover when you study the article “Be Aware.” The purpose is to attack the character of **בן יהוה** **יהוה**, to try to discredit Me in the eyesight of people so they won’t come to Me. They have many of My disciples already written up as a lost cause. They already know those who are going to stay. They have already written them off. “They are in white. Oh, well, we have already lost them. Let’s stop these others from coming.”

**So they are trying to hold on to their rulership through lies. If they can**

discredit the Truth-Bearer, they feel their chance to rule will be longer. **The sudden interest of the media in יהוה בן יהוה is not to extend My teachings, but rather to extend their rulership by putting out lies.** When I reveal the son of perdition, will I be revealing truth? What are they afraid of? They are afraid of the **truth**. What will destroy them? **TRUTH WILL DESTROY THEM.** Then the Destroyer of the Gentiles has come up out of His thicket and is on His way to rulership, as prophesied in Jeremiah 4:7:

*"The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant."*

**I AM NOT ON MY WAY FROM THE EAST, OR FROM SOME OTHER COUNTRY, I AM ON MY WAY TO RULERSHIP.** So there is a contest on. And they, the Gentiles, perceive that I am stronger than you think.

I am still into revealing the devil--the son of perdition. This is a final act. This is the last part of it all. Read Ephesians 6:10:

*"Finally, my brethren, be strong in יהוה בן יהוה, . . ."*

Now if you are weak in the **knowledge** of **יהוה בן יהוה**, then you do not know Me, and this devil can get you. He can get your mind, have you tripped out, and going left.

Now the devil is so subtile, they do not expect you to just fall away that day, but they want what they write to grow in your mind and bear fruit. That does not worry Me. You got the problem. I do not have a problem. Nothing they say turns Me from **יהוה**. So that is out of the question. They know that. If you are weak in **יהוה**, you had better hurry up and learn of Me. Now you understand why you have to take My yoke upon you and learn of Me? This is what makes you strong in **יהוה**. **Be strong in יהוה בן יהוה**. **Be strong in the power of יהוה בן יהוה**. **Be strong in the might of יהוה בן יהוה**. **Put on the whole armor of יהוה בן יהוה--not part: "All" of moral behavior.** Why? So you will be able to stand against the cunning devices of the devil. But you are going to have to be able to stand and only in **יהוה בן יהוה** can you stand.

## Chapter Fifteen

# Wrestle for Your Salvation

Now we are wrestling with somebody. We have got to wrestle. Where does the wrestling take place? The wrestling takes place in your **mind**. And then I am letting you know in Ephesians 6:12 who you are wrestling against:

*"For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."*

"For we wrestle **not** against **flesh**, . . ." This is not a spook thing either, is it? **WE WRESTLE NOT AGAINST BLOOD, BUT AGAINST "PRINCIPALITIES."** **AGAINST "POWERS."** **Principalities** and **powers** are not cities in cement.

How can you stand if you don't know what principalities means? Principality

means "a territory ruled by a prince . . ." You are wrestling against a prince, or a ruler of a certain territory--the principle. He is unprincipled. He is the opposite of moral behavior--unprincipled. This is who you are wrestling against: The prince of unprinciple. He has no principles. He is immoral.

Continuing with principality: "... or from which a prince derives his title; the position, authority, or jurisdiction of a prince; sovereignty." You are wrestling against authority: The authority of the devil over you. How does he have authority over you? He is not standing in front of every one of us with a gun. Where is his authority? **His authority is in your MIND.** How does he gain this authority? He gains authority through immoral behavior. What does he put in your mind? He puts immoral behavior in your mind: The opposite of every behavior that is moral.

Principality also means "one of the nine orders of angels." Now, your battle is against an order. By definition, an order is a craft, and a craft is defined as a "trick." So the rulers of the craft are the white masons. So you are really wrestling against white masons who have written our Holy Bible and our **salvation** in allegories and symbols. By writing them in allegories and symbols, you do not understand how you are fighting and who you are fighting against. Now this is so

subtly hidden that if you had not been studying, you would not have any idea about looking for "principality," and that it would lead to "order."

You are warring against this hidden knowledge. Finally, brethren, you are ignorant about who you are fighting or wrestling against. In order for you to be able to stand against Satan, I must reveal him and his wiles--his cunning devices. One of his cunning devices is secret knowledge. **All knowledge that is supposed to benefit you is sold in secret**, whether it be Rosicrucians, Masons, Eastern Stars, fraternal organizations, the Jesuits, or how to get rich quick. All this is not sold to the public: It is kept back as secret knowledge. So you are wrestling against **principalities**.

You are not wrestling against flesh and blood. This is not the kind of war you are to run out and fight because the Serpent's weapons are far too superior for you as a captive. So you are really fighting against the rulers of the darkness of this world. What is in the darkness of this world? The darkness of this world is hidden in masonic knowledge. If it is kept **secret**, then how are you going to know what it is? If you go to try to find out, then you have to take an oath. What a way to go. The rulers of darkness--the people who moved to keep your **mind** in darkness--are who

you are fighting against. This is who you are wrestling against. You are also fighting against **spiritual** wickedness in high places. Spiritual wickedness in "high" places. Don't get hung up on "spirit": spirit just means it is a **mental** thing. Where is high? High is in the **mind**. **High places** means the rulers.

Ephesians 6:13 reads:

*"Wherefore take unto you the **whole** armour of יְהוָה, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand."*

You have got to do all of your studying and be **righteous**. **YOU HAVE GOT TO EXHIBIT MORAL BEHAVIOR IN ORDER TO BE ABLE TO STAND.** You have got to do it all--not part of it. This is important. This is not something that may be important, this "is" important.

## Chapter Sixteen

# Stand Against the Powers and Rulers of Darkness

**IN ORDER TO BE ABLE TO STAND AGAINST THE POWERS AND RULERS OF DARKNESS, YOU MUST CONTINUE TO STUDY AND STAND UP FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS. YOU HAVE GOT TO DO ALL OF MORAL BEHAVIOR TO BE ABLE TO STAND. YOU GOT TO DO IT "ALL." NOT PART OF IT. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT. Ephesians 6:14 describes what you must do, and it reads:**

*"Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness";*

I have always taught the law--but just saying thou shalt not kill, thou shalt not



bear false witness against thy neighbor, thou shalt keep the Sabbath holy, thou shalt not bow down thyself to anything made in the heavens or the earth beneath, thou shalt not worship any other gods, teaching you that is moral and it is right and it is perfect--but that does not focus your attention. But when I focus your attention on **moral behavior**, then I am focusing your attention on Ephesians, Chapter 6. Or when I focus your attention on Ephesians, Chapter 6, I am focusing your attention on **moral behavior**, which is going to enable you to **STAND** against the **powers** and the **rulers** of darkness.

**This lets you see clearly that you cannot stand against the devil with a gun.** Or if you shot somebody, all you would be doing is taking some flesh away, but that **power of mind--that deviousness of behavior--**will still be out there. What I am teaching you in Ephesians, Chapter 6 is so powerful that you do not need to pick up a "physical" weapon. In order to **STAND**, all you need is **MORAL BEHAVIOR**. יהוה calls it a "**breastplate.**" **Righteousness is a breastplate.**

At the time the Holy Bible was written, the method of warfare was to use an arrow or a spear or a sword, and a breastplate was protection! You could stand there

or expose your breast and say, "shoot!" The arrow would bounce off. "Shoot your best shot with your spear." The spear would bounce off. "Take your sword and swing your best shot." The sword would get dull. **TO WIN AGAINST THE DEVIL, YOU NEED A "BREASTPLATE" OF "RIGHTEOUSNESS," WHICH IS MORAL BEHAVIOR.**

"... having your loins **girted** about with truth..." The only kind of girdle you need is **truth**. This is also symbolic: Out of the loins of a man comes his future generations. So if you have the **truth**, it will even protect your future generations. **ALL YOU NEED TO PROTECT YOUR FUTURE GENERATIONS IS THE TRUTH: WRAP YOURSELF UP WITH THE TRUTH. Wrap it up. Wrap yourself up.**

Your personal protection is where your heart is--your breastplate. Your breast is where your heart is! In the heart is a center. The center stands for the **mind**. **SO RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL PROTECT YOUR "MIND" AGAINST SATAN.** I am giving you your protection now, and that is **MORAL BEHAVIOR**. What a blessing!

Ephesians 6:15 reads:

*"And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace";*

I am the Prince of Peace, as referenced in Isaiah 9:6, which reads:

*"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace."*

**I AM THE PRINCE OF PEACE.** Your feet must be prepared to walk in and run in My gospel and have peace. If you acknowledge Me in all your ways, I will direct your path, as written in Proverbs 3:6:

*"In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths."*

If you keep your mind stayed on Me, I will give you **PERFECT PEACE**, as I promised in Isaiah 26:3, which says:

*"Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee."*

Read Ephesians 6:16:

*"Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked."*

How many? **All** the fiery darts of the wicked. So whatever the devil writes against **יהוה בן יהוה**, you will be able to take it. Whatever the devil shoots at you, you will be able to stand. Whatever the devil shoots against you, it will not have any effect. Whatever the devil shoots at you, it will fall away from you. You will be left standing victorious.

Ephesians 6:17 reads:

*"And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of **יהוה**":*

You must take the **helmet** of salvation, and the **sword**. You have got to pick up the Sword. The Sword is coming. The Sword is here. We are going to slay the wicked with the Sword. **THE WORD IS THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT**. Not just "the Word," but the Word of Somebody special: **THE WORD OF **יהוה בן יהוה**!**

Continue with Ephesians 6:19, which says:

*"And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,"*

Only you are given the mystery of the gospel. Behold, I will not have you ignorant of this mystery: **THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT IS THE WORD OF** בן יהוה יהוה.

Now if you fall victim to the devil, it will be your own doing. From here on, it is your own doing; it is by your own choice if you fall victim, because I have now made it clear how to stand against the devil.

## Chapter Seventeen

# Be Aware of Satan

Now since I have spoken of the article "Be Aware," let us carefully examine the word "aware." Since we are supposed to be **aware**, then let us learn what "aware" means. What is this we are supposed to be? "Be Aware of Satan." The word aware is equivalent to "conscious." Conscious is the opposite of unconscious. You should be aware of what unconscious is.

An unconscious person does not know what is going on around him: he is out of it: You can talk about him while he is unconscious, and he has no idea what you are saying. You can really lay it on. Everything you ever wanted to say about him, you can lay it on thick, and there will be no rebuttal or reply or reprisal against you.

You can take an unconscious person and just slap him all around, stick him with pins, stick him with knives, cut his body open, take any organ out that you wish, sew him up with knives and forks and spoons inside, and he will have no knowledge of it. This is the danger of being unconscious.

While you are unconscious, your enemy can come and cut away any part of your body they so desire. He can even take your life, and you will never know that it was done, or who did it. So it is with My people in America: they are unconscious and the enemy is able to come and take My people's lives. All around the country premeditated murder against My people is being viciously, maliciously, and wickedly--with malice and aforethought--carried out. **THEY ARE EXECUTING GENOCIDE AGAINST MY PEOPLE--THE SO-CALLED BLACK MAN OF AMERICA.**

They murder two million Black babies every year and call it abortion. Only because My people are **unconscious**! They are not aware. The devil put My people in an unconscious state. He has a very effective anaesthesia: immoral behavior. This is called revealing the son of perdition. The devil, Satan himself, made My people into an unconscious people, symbolically referred to in the Scripture as blind,

deaf, dumb, ignorant, lame, and dead as referenced in Zephaniah 1:17:

*"And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against יהוה: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung."*

They are fools snared in holes as written in Isaiah 42:22:

*"But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them **snared in holes**, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore."*

They do not consider. They have been taken into captivity because of the lack of knowledge, according to Hosea 4:6:

*"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, יהוה, I will also forget thy children."*

My people are unaware, unconscious! Because of the lack of knowledge, they are destroyed: "lack" means they are not aware; they are unconscious.

Aware means "cognizant." My people must become **cognizant**. Aware suggests "having knowledge or cognizance; vigilant." This tells Me you cannot let



your guard down. Being aware: vigilant. You have got to become vigilant, vigilantes. Watchful. To "be aware" means "watchful." We have to watch this devil. They are around here talking about keeping us under surveillance--how dare this devil. We had better keep this devil under surveillance. יהוה is going to win the war. It is written so.

Aware is also defined as "on one's guard; be on guard; be prepared." I am wearing the breastplate of **righteousness**. I am girt about the paps with **truth**. My feet are shod with shoes of the **gospel of peace**. I am prepared to wrestle against the principalities and the powers and the rulers of darkness. And since I am the Greater Light, I just shine on darkness and dispel their power. Darkness has to flee in the presence of light, and I am the "**Greater**" **Light**. Get back darkness! Praise יהוה!

I have given you a light, so let your little light shine. If you let your light go out, darkness will overwhelm you. The instant your light goes out, darkness will get you, as referenced in Matthew 25:1-13:

*1 " Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins,  
which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.*

- 2 *And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.*
- 3 *They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:*
- 4 *But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.*
- 5 *While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.*
- 6 *And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.*
- 7 *Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.*
- 8 *And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.*
- 9 *But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.*
- 10 *And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.*
- 11 *Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.*
- 12 *But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.*
- 13 *Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh."*

This is about having your oil ready for your lamp, and having plenty of oil for your

lamp. Why do you need oil for your lamp? So your lamp will have light. Why? Because light dispels darkness. If you have light, you will be able to go home with Me, and you will be able to marry Me and come in with Me to the Lamb's marriage. However, you must make sure that you are a "wise" virgin. You are a virgin. You are My virgin. Do not be a foolish virgin. Oh, glory! Oh, Hallelu יהוה.

Keep your lamp trimmed and keep your oil in ample supply so your light will always shine and dispel the darkness. The rulers of darkness will have no place near you! So remember, darkness is ever around you, ready to come, if you let your light go out. I am not going out. **I AM AN ALL-CONSUMING FIRE. I AM THE GREATER LIGHT. I AM GREATER THAN THE SUN SHINING IN THE HEAVEN.** The sun is only a symbol of Me. I am **greater** than that. **MY LIGHT IS GREATER THAN THE SUN.**

**As long as you keep Me in you, darkness cannot prevail. As long as you have Me "in" you, you will always have light, because My light is the life of men. You will be able to stand--be on guard. Do not ever let your guard down. Be on guard against any weak talk. Do not stand for it. Get rid of it. Anybody who comes**

into your midst that is weak and who brings on a bad reflection, do Leviticus 5:1. Do you want to go home? Well, then you must get rid of darkness, the devil, Satan. You must fight against this. I have given you the tools with which to do it. This knowledge is precious.

Aware also means “knowing or realizing.” You must “realize” where the devil is coming from. You must know where he is coming from. The only way you can do that is to know **יהוה בן יהוה**: You must know of Me. You must learn of Me. Who am I? I am the attributes contained in moral behavior, and more. My moral behavior attributes are--righteous, just, upright, honest, straight-forward, open, honorable, good, excellent, well-behaved, right conduct, principles, ethical, truth, right, rules, teachings, conform, virtuous, chaste, action, mind, feelings, will, character, nature, judgment, and caution. **MORAL BEHAVIOR ALONE WILL SAVE YOU**. This is the focus of the law. If you are good and your character is strong, then you will keep the law.

Aware means to be “informed.” You must be informed. To be informed requires you to read and study of **יהוה** as well as to read and study the revelations

of the devil. You must read and study who he is and how he is in the mind, so you will not be any part of him. Just look at what you have to study.

Here is an article that clearly shows why you must always **"Be Aware."**

### **BE AWARE**

It has been documented that the government of America is opposed to the rise of Black people to real freedom. A group of recently revealed memos from former FBI offices across the nation showed that the organization is engaged in an overt policy and program to "expose, disrupt, or otherwise neutralize," Black leaders and organizations in this country.

The fact that Black groups have been in conflict with one another, especially those progressive groups in recent years, is no accident. As the August 25, 1967, memo delineates the tactics of divide and conquer used by an arm of the federal government, it states: "No opportunity should be missed to exploit, through counterintelligence techniques, the organizational and personnel conflicts of the leaderships of the groups;

and where possible, an effort should be made to capitalize upon existing conflicts between competing Black nationalist organizations.”

The memo from J. Edgar Hoover also admitted to collusion with the established media to discredit groups through the cooperation of established local news media contacts or through such contact with sources available to the seat of government. The memos continue to document and point to the government as the source of a slanderous media coverage through even Black reporters when it states: “In every instance, careful attention must be given to the proposal to insure the targeted group is disrupted or discredited through the publicity and not merely publicized.”

The stated purpose of slander campaigns as delineated in a March 4, 1968, memo from J. Edgar Hoover, is “to prevent sincere Black leaders from gaining respectability by discrediting them to three separate segments of the community.” Hoover continues, “You must discredit these groups and individuals to first, the responsible Negro community: second, they must be discredited to the white community. . . ,” he further

adds, showing that his main concern was about preventing Black people who are AWAKE and CONSCIOUS of their condition from finding the right leadership; "third, these groups must be discredited in the eyes of Negro radicals, the followers of the movement."

To illustrate Hoover's concern about the rise of a leader who could effectively unite Black people, he refers specifically to a religious leader's rise among specifically young Black people. He states that after preventing the unity of Black groups who are headed toward nationhood, his primary concern was to prevent the rise of a **MESSIAH** who could unify and electrify the militant Black nationalist movement.

Hoover and the FBI further showed that the American government does not fear a mere political movement among Black people, but that what they fear is a religious **MESSIAH**--but not one of Christianity, the state religion. The memos show clearly that they fear one who would change the religion of especially the young. As J. Edgar Hoover said, "Specific tactics must be used to prevent the **MESSIAH** from converting young people."

The San Francisco office of the FBI participated in Hoover's program to the point that they formulated a plan for the "disruptive disinformation" of a Bay Area based national Black organization. The tactics their office proposed to use, and a few people doubt that they did use, was one of placing information among the organization's members. The San Francisco FBI said, "Although this proposal is a relatively simple technique, it has been applied with exceptional results in another area of intelligence interests where the target was of far greater sophistication."

According to the San Francisco plan, "Xerox copies of true documents, documents subtly incorporating false information, and entirely fabricated documents would be periodically anonymously mailed to the residence of a leader of the organization." The FBI's plan was to destroy this organization from within by casting suspicion on its members and leaders by planting information that, according to the memos from the San Francisco office dated May 11, 1970, "These documents would be on the stationery and on the form used by the



police department or the FBI in disseminating information to the police. FBI documents, when used, would contain police routing or data-received notations clearly indicating they had been pilfered from police files.”

In October, 1961, a memo was directed to all FBI offices to: “Be alert to determine evidence of misappropriation of funds or other types of personal misconduct on the part of militant nationalist leaders so any practical or warranted counterintelligence may be instituted.”

There are collusive forces among the establishment which are dedicated to destroy any institution which stands as a model for Black Excellence.

## Chapter Eighteen

### Inheritance

I am going now to the subject “**INHERITANCE.**” The so-called Black people of America have been living the life of one who is disinherited. The only reason they are living a life as one “disinherited” is because they have lost the knowledge of יהוה. They did not just walk around one day and all of a sudden amnesia came upon them. What happened is the enemies to the so-called Black people raised up, conspired together against them, according to Psalm 83:1-5 which reads:

*1 “Keep not thou silence, O יהוה: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O יהוה.*

*2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have*

*lifted up the head.*

*3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.*

*4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the **name** of Israel may be no more in remembrance.*

*5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee”:*

The nations of the Earth are confederate against My people to cut us off from being a nation, to cut off the name **Israel**, that we would have no more remembrance of our **name** as being **Israel**. And that, in effect, made us walk around as one “disinherited.”

When you are born into the world without an inheritance, you are a pitiful fellow. You are in a sad state of affairs. Also, when you are born with a “divine” inheritance and you have a lot of neighbors who are not, it makes them jealous. Being jealous, they will sometimes seek to kill off the rightful heir in order to keep the rightful heir from inheriting what is his, so they can have it for themselves and their children, according to Matthew 21:38:

*"But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves,  
This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his  
inheritance."*

The nature of heir property is that it cannot be sold. It is for the use of each coming generation, for ever. In order for somebody else to come in and use that land without authority, they have to cut the rightful heirs off some kind of way. But יהוה is so jealous of your inheritance that He knew your enemies would come in and take it from you, so He made you to cause the land to be cursed: Knowing they would come in, He caused you not to keep the Sabbath of the land. So יהוה said He would not let it rain until you return home. In other words, what good is land if it will not grow anything?

Your enemies took your property--your land, but it is a curse to them. They are fighting and dying over land that is not theirs right now. The Lebanese and the Syrians--all of that group of people--are fighting and dying (including the devils of America) over your land, because it is cursed until the rightful owners return. Death and destruction shall continue there until the rightful owners return. Because one group says, "Well, why should you have it? It is not yours. We know historically it is not yours, but we are not going to tell it because if we all get to telling, then the

rightful owners will wake up and come home and claim it. So none of us are going to tell who it really belongs to. But it is not yours either, Christians. It's not yours either, Muslims, and . . . it's not yours either, Jews." So one group says, "Hey, this is some extra real estate that is holy and divine, and we are going to all split it up and use it." And then another will say, "No, I want all of it." So they go to fighting and warring over it. All conspiring together to keep the rightful owners blind, deaf, dumb, ignorant, and dead to the knowledge of their inheritance.

None of those nations will rise up and say, "Well, look, let's just settle the problem and let the rightful heirs come on home, and we will have no more reason to fight. Let's just go on and submit to יהוה and His heirs, for His heirs are going to rule in His place over us. But see, we don't want that, really, because His laws are divine and perfect, and we really don't want to be perfect. We'd rather just fight and kill." So as you can see, inheritance gets to be important.

According to your history, you have a "natural" heir line of the oldest son being the rightful heir. Then you have examples of the heirship being changed by "divine" election: יהוה, saying: "Yes, I know that is the way it is according to the natural order, but I know what you do not know, understand what you do not understand. My

ways are not your ways and My thoughts are high above your thoughts, so I am changing it. I made it, so if I want to change it, it is My authority, and I will change it, and that is all to that.”

“Now I know Ishmael was first born, but I want Isaac,” according to Genesis 21:12:

*“And יהוה said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.”*

“I know Esau was first born, but I want Jacob,” as referenced in Genesis 27:32 and Genesis 28:6:

*32 “And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau.”*

*6 “When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, . . .”*

“I know Reuben was first born, but I think I will take My line on through Joseph,” which is found in Genesis 49:3, 26:

*3 “Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power”:*

26 *"The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren."*

"I know Adoniyah was the first born, but I think I will take Solomon. I think I will change it around." And that is what He did. Adoniyah was older than Solomon, but He did not get it, and it did not make him very happy either, according to 1 Kings 2:12-15:

12 *"Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly."*

13 *And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably."*

14 *He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on."*

15 *And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for it was his from יהור."*

Of course, it did not make Ishmael too happy. They were so upset, they are still over there sitting on our land now. And they have not offered us a drop of oil--not

one oil well. I read where Esau is not too happy either. He has a perpetual hatred because of heirship. Esau sold his birthright--gave it up, according to Genesis 25:30-34:

*30 "And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.*

*31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.*

*32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?*

*33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.*

*34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright."*

יהוה did not choose Esau anyway. So when he sold it, he was right in the plans of יהוה. יהוה already had it fixed up, He was just waiting on Esau. And then Esau figured out, "Wow, I blew it! I blew my inheritance. Man, I sold my inheritance for a bowl of soup."

In accordance with Psalm 82:5, the world is out of order because the rightful



heir is not in place, and it reads:

*"They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course."*

They conspired to kill the rightful owner, the Son of יהוה, according to Matthew 21:38:

*"But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance."*

They thought when they had killed the Son of יהוה two thousand years ago that the great hatchet job had been accomplished. Let us read John 2:19-21:

*19 " יהוה בן יהוה answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.*

*20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?*

*21 But he spake of the temple of his body."*

He stood in their presence and said, "You see this temple being built? It shall be torn down, but in three days I shall rebuild it up again." The so-called Black

people of America are that body, that temple, that was torn down. After being here in America for over four hundred years and totally destroyed, we are being built back again. They tried to destroy and kill off the heir, but it did not work. So in Matthew 21:39 it says they cast him out and killed him, and it reads:

*"And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him."*

They did kill the heir: They cast the heir out of their land and did kill the heir

**MENTALLY**. They cut the heir--**Israel**--off, which fulfilled Psalm 83:1-5:

*1 "Keep not thou silence, O יהוה: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O יהוה.*

*2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.*

*3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.*

*4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.*

*5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee":*

But read what happened to them in Matthew 21:40-41, pay day is coming:

40 "When יהוה בן יהוה the Lord therefore of the vineyard cometh,  
what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those *wicked men*,  
and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall  
render him the fruits in their seasons."

You killed My son two thousand years ago. You killed My son. But what do you think I am going to do about it? Smile? Forgive you for killing My son? You think I am going to forgive you for killing My heir? No. And I am going to get vengeance because you killed My son.

You became greedy and jealous and wanted My property--it was not yours, I let you use it. I said you could use it for six thousand years. I gave you a lease: A six thousand year lease. What was your repayment to Me? You killed My son to seize his inheritance. But I am going to come and see about My own land. I am the Husbandman. And I am coming to see about you--My enemies. You sought to cut off the genuine vine. Falsehood is in place of the genuine vine. **I AM THE TRUE VINE**, according to John 15:1:

*"I am the true vine, and my Father, יהוה, is the husbandman."*

Yes, and I am coming to see about this murder you committed. This means I am going to judge you, and the world is My witness that you are guilty of killing My heirs. You have killed them physically and mentally. You took one hundred million from their land and murdered ninety-six million of them during the slave trade. Four million landed in this country to work as slaves.

In addition, you have hanged, burned, and raped them. You have also totally killed them mentally, and you have put them in mental and spiritual graves. But I am the Husbandman coming to see about the true vine. **The so-called Black people of America are the "true" vine. And I am the Husbandman. My so-called Black people of America are the "genuine" vine. They are the genuine heirs shooting out from the root of the Father as the true heir.**

## Chapter Nineteen

# The Rulers Have Taken Counsel Together Against יהוה

The rulers should have had reverence for My people, but instead they wanted what was theirs. Read Matthew 21:38:

*"But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves,  
This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his  
inheritance."*

They said, "This is he, come! let us kill him. Let us seize and take for ourselves his inheritance." It is dangerous for the son to just walk around and the enemies know who he is. Let us read Psalm 2:2:

*"The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel*

*together, against יהוה, and against his anointed, . . .*

See what is happening? The kings of the Earth prove they are not your friends. The kings and the rulers of the Earth came together, sat down around the conference table together, and had counsel together: "What are we going to do about the children of Israel--especially Yehuwdah (Judah)? We are not allowed to just physically eradicate them from the planet Earth, but we must do something because we want their inheritance for ourselves."

I can look back in My Mind now and see the kings and rulers of the whole Earth sitting around the big conference table, in the big board room at the big palace, discussing Judah! And they said, "I tell you what, let's take Judah captive. They are not hard to take captive because history shows that they have been taken captive many times. We ran them out of Israel as it was in 70 A.D., so we know where they are; we know where they ran to. Titus did not kill them off. He let them escape south into West Africa. We know they are there. Let us set up a trick and go get them and reduce them to further bondage, because just taking them from their land and with them still knowing who they are, they will be coming back at us again. But what we want to do this time is stop Judah from coming back: erase Jerusalem from their

minds completely. Then we can rule the world in peace.”

Moreover, they said, “They are the rightful rulers of Earth, we know that. But, see, we can beat this game by just killing off Judah. You don’t have to worry about the rest of Israel because they are not ‘divinely’ chosen to be the ruler. So if we take those who have the ability to rule and kill them mentally, cut them off from being a nation, and cut off their knowledge of יהוה and Israel, then we will not have to worry about them. It sure will take a resurrection to get them, but we will not have to be bothered with them until He comes back. We will be on the watch for בן יהוה יהוה coming back. And when it’s time for Him to come back, we will put in birth control and everything else and kill Him off. (But they forgot that all the others they tried to kill off slipped through the net too.) But in the meantime, we are going to rule this world--their inheritance--for ourselves by killing off Judah.”

So here in Psalm 2:2, the kings and the rulers took counsel together against יהוה and His anointed, you--Judah, the so-called Black people of America. Isn’t that something? All because the kings and rulers wanted to rule. What did they want to do with us? John 11:53 tells you what their counsel was about, and it reads:

*"Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death."*

Well, John 11:52 gives you some light on that, and it reads:

*"And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of יהוה that were scattered abroad."*

See what the Son's job is? They knew it then. They knew two thousand years ago that the Son's job would be **to gather together in one the children of יהוה that were scattered abroad**. Abroad means "away from": way off from Jerusalem. And I think if you study your world map, you will see that America is quite abroad from Jerusalem--ten thousand miles.

So knowing He was to gather them together, what was the fear? Why should they fear? Why should the world fear? Why should the kings and the rulers of the Earth fear one Man gathering His nation together as one? And why would they seek to kill Him? Why would they take counsel together to kill Him when all He would do is gather His own nation together and make them one in יהוה? Could it be the fear of their inheritance? In John 11:52 it says that they are "the children of יהוה." It didn't say spiritual children, adopted children, or one of the children, it says "**the**"



children. This identifies who has been scattered.

If you search the planet Earth, you will find all nations on the planet Earth know who they are but one group of people. Wherever you go on the planet Earth and find a whole group of people that have been scattered and who are not functioning as a nation, this will be the “that nation only” that is mentioned in Verse 52. This is a pretty exclusive nation--“**only.**” Wouldn’t you think it is? “**THAT**” **NATION ONLY?** . . . But also that He should gather “**that**” nation together as **ONE**. In John 11:51-52, it says that He would die for “**that**” nation, and it reads:

51 *“And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that יהוה בן יהוה should die for **that** nation;*

52 *And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of יהוה that were scattered abroad.”*

The other Scriptures, they try to “say” He died for the world, but the truth is in the Holy Bible. Oh, if you do not know it. You can only know it by “diligently” doing 2 Timothy 2:15. In Matthew 1:21, it says He shall come to save “**His**” people from breaking the laws of יהוה, and it reads:

*“And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name יהוה*

**יהוה בן**: *for he shall save his people from their sins.*”

It says here--“**His**” people. In John 11:51 it says that **יהוה בן יהוה** the Messiah should die for “**that**” nation--not the world. Matthew 15:24 tells us who He was sent to, and it reads:

*“But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.”*

This states that I am not sent but to the **lost sheep of the house of Israel**. I am not sent to anybody else. Now you have already read in John 11:51 that He was not to die for the world. Those who say He died for the world lied. Now you have got to check it out, He said that He would die for “**that**” nation. Then they try to say, “But not for that nation only. . .” Well, it did not include anybody else in the rest of Verse 52, which says, “. . . but not only was He to die for ‘that’ nation . . .” Here comes the coming back part, “. . . **but that He should gather ‘that’ nation together as one, . . . for ‘they’ are the children of יהוה.**” They are not the children of men. “**They**” are the children of **יהוה**. The word “**they**” is talking about the heirs--the inheritance.

Something has happened to the children of **יהוה**, the so-called Black people

of America, in John 11:52. What happened? **They have been scattered abroad.** So somebody has an awesome task: it is called gathering them together. This is a heavy job: Gathering them together. It is not easy to run around when you have sheep scattered abroad, and you have to go search and find those sheep. This is some kind of job. And then when you come to them, they do not even know you. As a matter of fact, they run from you. When you come to gather that nation--the **children of יְהוָה**, who have been scattered so long--they do not recognize you at all, though you are the same.

## Chapter Twenty

# Why Did They Take Counsel Against Us?

יהוה בן יהוה came to His own and His own received Him not, as written in John 1:11, which says:

*"He came unto his own, and his own received him not."*

He comes to His own nation, but His Nation is in love with the wolf. The wolf has had him in the pen so long that when "the" Good Shepherd comes and opens up the gate, they run off in a corner the opposite of the gate. It will be one every now and then that will run through the gate. But you just read in John 11:52-53 that the so-called Black people of America are the children of יהוה who were scattered abroad, and whose enemy took counsel together and killed them off. Why? Matthew 21:38

tells you what it was all about:

*"But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves,  
This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his  
inheritance."*

It was all about **inheritance**.

Psalm 2:2 describes how the kings and the rulers took counsel together against **יהוה**, and against His anointed, and it reads:

*"The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel  
together, against יהוה, and against his anointed, saying,"*

Who are His anointed? **His children, the so-called Black people of America, are His anointed.** Why did they take counsel against His anointed? They took counsel against His anointed for their **inheritance**.

Now let us read Acts 4:25-27:

25 *"Who by the mouth of their servant David hast said, why did the  
heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?"*

26 *The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered  
together against יהוה, and against יהוה בן יהוה.*

27 For of a truth against thy holy child, **יהוה בן יהוה**, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,"

What are they raging about? The heathen are running around raging about your **inheritance**. They are imagining a vain thing, like taking counsel together as kings and rulers of the Earth to kill you off, to seize your inheritance: thinking that would allow them to rule forever. The kings and rulers of the Earth do not want to rule under **יהוה**, they want to rule as **יהוה**, as written in Isaiah 14:13-14, which reads:

13 "For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of **יהוה**: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High."

They want to ascend into heaven and sit in the temple of **יהוה as יהוה** Himself.

Since they could not get to **יהוה**, the "true" Husbandman, they said, "Let us take His heirs and kill them off and seize their rulership--their inheritance. As long as we allow their capitol city, Jerusalem, to remain intact (the center of their unity is where the symbol of **יהוה** sits as a temple: one temple for one God; **יהוה** sits with

the book of His laws in the temple), and as long as they worship יהוה and His law, there is nothing we can do with these people, because the law of יהוה is 'perfect,' and we must destroy this perfection. So if we burn the city and burn the temple of יהוה, and scatter His children--scatter His inheritance abroad, and cut off their knowledge of their inheritance--then we will be the kings and rulers. We got the Earth now, and, hey, יהוה is not coming back down here to mess with us. We have not seen Him yet. All we have ever seen evidence of is the Son, His Heir (Matthew 21:38). All we have ever seen was His Representative. We have never seen no יהוה."

Let us read what Pharaoh said to Moses in Exodus 5:2; 10:27-29:

2 "And Pharaoh said, Who is יהוה, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not יהוה, neither will I let Israel go."

27 "But יהוה hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again

*no more."*

Like Pharaoh said, "God of the Hebrews--God of the Hebrews--how do I know if there be a God of the Hebrews? I am god over you, Israel. In fact, Moses, if you come back in my face again, talking about 'let them go,' I am going to kill you." Moses said, "So be it. You have spoken well." But Moses was speaking with the authority of knowledge that Pharaoh did not have. Moses had had a special encounter with יהוה. Moses had seen a light that would not go out and he called it a burning bush that was not consumed, as written in Exodus 3:1-2:

*1 "Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of יהוה, even to Horeb.*

*2 And the angel of יהוה appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed."*

Moses had seen the Light: יהוה. "I know what you do not know, Pharaoh. You do not worry me, Pharaoh. You had better worry about the One I met who sent me."

But you see, when Pharaoh was forced to turn Israel loose, he did not turn Israel loose because he wanted to: יהוה forced Pharaoh to turn the children of



**Israel loose, which is described in Exodus 12:29-33:**

29 *"And it came to pass, that at midnight יהוה smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.*

30 *And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.*

31 *And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve יהוה, as ye have said.*

32 *Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.*

33 *And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men."*

**Exodus 14:5-8 tells you what happened next:**

5 *"And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?*

6 *And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:*

## Why Did They Take Counsel Against Us?

---

*7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.*

*8 And יהוה hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an high hand."*

And then Pharaoh said, "Why should I let them have the inheritance?" So he took his army and said, "I am going and kill off the inheritance. Man, I made a mistake. I let the inheritance go." He forgot he was forced to let us go. And then he decided, "I want to catch the inheritance and kill off the inheritance and there will be nobody to challenge me, Pharaoh, and my right to continue ruling." He has had six thousand years of rulership, and he does not want to give it up. He has ruled wickedly with wickedness! Isaiah 47:10 tells you that he even trusted in **wickedness** as his god, and it reads:

*"For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me."*

In the meantime, the wicked perverts have taken counsel together, raging, and imagining vain things, as you read in Acts 4:26.

## Chapter Twenty-One

# We Shall Prevail--We Shall Overcome

Now I have a problem with this: Here I come, born from among you--a blind, deaf, dumb, ignorant, dead people, helpless without weapons, even without knowledge--and you do not even recognize Me when I come to you. The kings and the rulers of the Earth with their vast weapons and armies are against My Father, יהוה, and Me! How in the world can I win against a deck stacked like this?

You mean to tell Me that I have come here to you in the **name** of a Man that nobody today is allowed to even utter? I have come here to you to stand up against a nation that has atomic bombs and jet aircrafts? They have a mighty navy upon the high seas? They also have a military in the air and on the ground? What a "Goliath"

that makes all the nations tremble in their boots. Despite all of this, you mean to tell Me I can come here, be carried in your stomach, come out from between your legs, deliver you, take you from your enemy, and put you in the hands of the One intended? You mean to tell Me I can rescue you from danger and set you free from bondage? Rescue you from slavery? But look at the odds: the kings and the rulers of the whole world have counseled together against My Father, **יהוה**, and Me, His Son. You mean I am supposed to prevail against these odds? You mean "I" will prevail? You mean "WE" will prevail? You mean "WE" shall overcome?

But I am sent to a people that sometimes do not even know whether they want to work for **יהוה** or not. I am sent to save a people who some of them get tired of working for **יהוה**. I have come to rescue a people to give them eternal life, and they resist working for the One who offers them eternal life. Sometimes they are around four years or more and then go back out to be with the enemy, which is described in Galatians 4:7-9:

7 *"Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of **יהוה** through **יהוה בן יהוה**."*

8 *Howbeit then, when ye knew not **יהוה**, ye did service unto them*

*which by nature are no gods.*

*9 But now, after that ye have known יהוה, or rather are known of יהוה, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?"*

I have come to a hard-headed people, a stiffnecked people; a people that are wise to do evil but to do good they have no understanding at all, as referenced in Jeremiah 4:22:

*"For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge."*

How in the world can I be successful with hard-headed people like this? Sometimes there are those who want to work for יהוה like "they" want to work for Him. If they cannot work for יהוה on their own terms, then they do not want to work for יהוה. And with those kinds of people around Me, I am still supposed to prevail? I am sent to a people who like to hear the **Word** but they do not want to **DO** the Word, as written in Romans 2:13:

*"(For not the hearers of the law are just before יהוה, but the doers of the law shall be justified."*

My people are always confused between hearing and doing. They say they are confused because working for יהוה is hard to them, being a Hebrew is hard to them; taking orders from somebody that looks just like them is hard.

I am supposed to prevail against the kings and the rulers of the Earth who have the vast land mass of the planet Earth under their control. I am supposed to prevail against this kind of unity with a crazy people standing around Me who do not even know if they “really” want to stand. But the kings and the rulers of the Earth and all the heathens are raging. They really are upset now. They see the name יהוה cropping up all over the country. They see the name יהוה cropping up outside the country. The name יהוה is flying from house to house!

The children of יהוה that were scattered abroad are being drawn back to His name. They are waking up saying, “I want my inheritance. I have been without my inheritance for a few thousand years now. I am ready for my inheritance. We heard that one day One was coming back. We heard He was coming back! All the heathens have lied to us and have given us a false image--a false white, Greek name. But this is not our inheritance. **Hebrew Israelite names are our inheritance.** We are

waking up to our **inheritance.**" This is what all the heathens are raging about.

## Chapter Twenty-Two

# יהוה בן יהוה Is Enduring To Insure Our Inheritance

There are those who say they love Me, but they will not keep My commandments. But it is written, **“If you love Me, keep My commandments”** (John 14:15). If you love Me, keeping My commandments is not a hardship, because יהוה says in John 5:25:

*“Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead [all that are in the grave] shall hear the voice of בן יהוה יהוה, the Son of יהוה: and they that hear shall live.”*

In the meantime, the heathens are raging, and the people are imagining vain things, the kings of the Earth are standing up, and they and the rulers are all gathered



together against יהוה and Me, His Son. Imagine some odds like this. People imagining vain things, heathens raging, and the Son sent all by Himself! You don't get to see יהוה nowhere. יהוה just hauls off and sends His Son out here among all this by Himself! And He doesn't even let Him carry a "peashooter"--carry nothing! Not even David's slingshot. Nothing! He allows Me to carry absolutely nothing! I **carry no weapons.**

Here I am, standing without any weapons among heathens raging, people imagining vain things, the kings and the rulers of the Earth standing up, gathered together against My Father who sent Me, and Me, who is sent. Then I have come to a people that are stiffnecked, hard-headed, and look at Me crazy; a people who sit up and roll their eyes at Me. They look so crazy and mean and fierce until יהוה wrote in Ezekiel 2:6:

*"And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house."*

יהוה said, "Don't be scared of them. Be not afraid of their **looks**, be not afraid--watch out, be not afraid. They are crazy, that's all. Don't worry about them, they are

just stupid. Don't worry about them, they are not wise to do anything but evil. Don't worry about it. I am sending You to them anyway. But don't You be like them. Don't You be stupid and hard-headed and stiffnecked and rebellious. They are rebellious!"

Now you know that could be terribly discouraging. That is enough to make an ordinary man quit. An ordinary man would give up and be discouraged. Now look at this: You are sent into a world full of heathens and they are all raging. You are sent to all the people of the Earth and they are imagining vain things against You. And that is not all, the kings and the rulers and the armies, they are all standing up together in counsel together against the One that sent You, and You are sent all by Yourself. And even more, the people You are sent to don't even recognize You. You are sent to them--You come to them, and they receive You not. They look at You crazy. They are stiffnecked, hard-headed, and rebellious to this very day! They have no knowledge of good. Everything about them is to imagine evil. They won't even go to bed in peace. And I am supposed to prevail against all of this?

No wonder when יהוה asked, "Who will go and stand for Me?" Nobody would say anything. Out of the whole world He asked, "Who will stand for Me?"

Who will bridge the gap? Who will go?" And according to Isaiah 6:8, only one Man on the whole planet Earth stood up and said, "**Here am I, send Me,**" and it reads:

*"Also I heard the voice of יהוה, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me."*

I knew what kind of people you were when I came. When I stood up and said, "**Here I am, send Me,**" I knew what I was coming to. I have not been disappointed at all. The descriptions of My people are perfect. Oh, יהוה!

Acts 4:27 says:

*"For of a truth against thy holy child יהוה בן יהוה, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,"*

And read Verse 29:

*"And now, יהוה, behold their threatenings: . . ."*

This is very clear: Their threatenings. Interesting. I am suffering all of this. I am going through all of this to bring you your inheritance. I am enduring all of this--a world full of heathens raging, people imagining vain things, kings and the rulers of

the Earth counseling together against My Father who sent Me, and Me--and then have to contend with My people acting crazy on top of it. Yet, I endure all of this to bring you your **inheritance**.

No wonder the Scripture speaks of Him having so much love for you. For **יהוה** so loved the world of Israel, the inheritance, that He gave Me--His Son--to you that you might be saved. I have the job of trying to save a scattered people who themselves have taken counsel with the Gentiles. Acts 4:27 lets you know that even the children of Israel, the so-called Black man of America, have taken counsel with the enemy against Me.

All of the so-called Black leadership have gathered together in unity to lead My people to Pharaoh in America, knowing I am offering My people the only **salvation**. They are in counsel together. And I am supposed to prevail against all of this? And you think My job is easy? Everybody on the planet Earth is against Me except a few **firstfruits**. Now you think about that. Everybody on the entire planet Earth--between five to six billion people--are united and have taken counsel against Me, except for a few of the firstfruits of the harvest.

Even My own people to whom I am sent are in counsel against Me. Even some come and play the Judas: They pretend that they love Me, and they hug Me and kiss Me. They leave Me and go and report to the devil. They go back out and live with the devil and show that they love the devil, even after coming and hugging and kissing Me. I even have to endure that. They do it all the time. From the beginning, they have been doing this. I have many witnesses who can attest to this.

All of this I suffer, bear, and endure to give back to you your rightful inheritance. And instead of being loved by My people to whom I am sent to give them their rightful inheritance to rule the world forever, I am hated, despised, and rejected of men. I am despised and rejected by those to whom I am sent from one end of the planet Earth all the way to the other end, and I am supposed to prevail? I shall prevail?

How can One come, and with the few of you, make the world hear the name **יהוה**? Yet, we are doing it. From one Man the world is talking about **יהוה**. He is a force to be dealt with. The **name יהוה** is a force to be dealt with. It is so powerful that every knee must bow, and every tongue must confess, **יהוה is God**, as written in Romans 14:11, which reads:

*"For it is written, As I live, saith יהוה בן יהוה, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to יהוה."*

Beside יהוה, there is no God, according to Isaiah 44:6:

*"Thus saith יהוה בן יהוה, the King of Israel, and his redeemer יהוה of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God."*

יהוה is King of all kings; יהוה is Lord of all lords, as referenced in 1 Timothy 6:15:

*"Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords";*

יהוה chose Me and you to glorify His name, to praise His name, to extol יהוה who rideth upon the heavens by His name, יהוה, as written in Psalm 68:4, which reads:

*"Sing unto יהוה, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name יהוה, and rejoice before him."*

In Acts 4:26, it says the heathens are also against "His" Son. יהוה בן יהוה is not the Son of anybody else. Notice who everybody in the world is against: They are against יהוה and "His" inheritance. So those who come to Me as My disciples and who come to follow Me and יהוה are a part of this "His."

Hebrews 1:2 reads:

*"Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, יהוה בן יהוה, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds";*

The worlds were made by His Son. And there is a message for you in these last days:

The Son of יהוה is the Heir of **ALL** things: Not the Heir of some things, but **all things**. **THE SON OF יהוה IS THE HEIR OF "ALL" THINGS!**

No wonder the kings and the rulers of the Earth have taken counsel together to kill Israel off from the knowledge of their inheritance as the children of יהוה, their nationality as Hebrew Israelites, and their **Holy Land**. No wonder they cut us off from this knowledge: Because they know that we are the **heirs** of **all** things. **I AM THE HEIR OF "ALL" THINGS. I AM APPOINTED HEIR OVER "ALL" THINGS AND YOU WITH ME.** I am going to prove in a moment that you, too, are heirs with Me over "all" things.

## Chapter Twenty-Three

# Proof of the Real Heirs

Now who is the owner of a thing--the maker or that which is made? The maker is the owner. **The Hebrews are the heirs of "all" things.** In the Book of Hebrews is the epistle to the Hebrews. In Hebrews 1:2, you are the heirs "of all things," and it reads:

*"Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, יהוה בן יהוה,  
whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the  
worlds";*

The Book of Hebrews tells you this is an epistle to the Hebrews. Well, what belongs to the Hebrews? **The Hebrews are heirs of all things.**



In Hebrews 1:1, **יהוה** spoke to your fathers, the prophets, and it reads:

*"יהוה, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,"*

They were all Black and Hebrew Israelites. Abraham was one of your fathers, according to Genesis 14:13, which reads:

*"And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the **Hebrew**;  
..."*

Abraham is the father of Isaac, who is the father of Jacob, who is the father of the twelve tribes, including Yehuwdah (Judah) the chief ruler, of which tribe you are a part. You are of the tribe of **Yehuwdah**. According to 1 Chronicles 28:4, Yehuwdah is chosen to be the ruler, and it reads:

*"Howbeit **יהוה** God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel":*

So this is your **inheritance**--the **inheritance** of the Hebrews.

Now read about what **יהוה** promised Abraham in Genesis 13:15:

*"For all the **land** which thou seest, . . ."*

All the **land**! All the **LAND**! He was talking about LAND! And when Abraham had two sons, Ishmael and Isaac, the question came up about **land** and **inheritance**, and who the "rightful" heir was, which is written in Genesis 21:10:

*"Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac."*

The so-called Black man of America has been cut off from the knowledge of his inheritance. He has also been cut off from the knowledge of the mysteries of the Bible. He sees mysteries and symbols and pictures that are described in the Bible, but he does not have the knowledge of them. Why? Because he has been cut off from it! But in these **Last Days** in Hebrews 1:2, he is being spoken to by the Son of **יהוה**, who has been appointed Heir over **ALL** things.

Galatians 3:29 says:

*"And if ye be **יהוה בן יהוה** [ 's], then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise."*

Have you ever wanted to know your identity? Your identity is established when you

belong to יהוה בן יהוה, the Messiah--the Son of יהוה. You have to belong to Him. That is an apostrophe "s." If you be "His." יהוה says, "I have given you to Him." My Father has given you into My hand, and no man can pluck you out of My hand. **Nobody can pluck you out of "My" hand.** If you are in My hand and glad to be here, then you are an heir according to the promise.

"If" you belong to the Son, יהוה בן יהוה, then you are indeed Abraham's seed. Belonging to יהוה בן יהוה, the Messiah, and being Abraham's seed mean you have got something coming: You are an heir. In fact, **all** who belong to יהוה בן יהוה and are Abraham's seed have got something coming: they are heirs, with an "s" on it, because there are many **Heirs--heirs--HEIRS** according to the **promise**. Now let us read all of Genesis 13:15:

*"For all the **land** which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever."*

Who made this promise? יהוה made this promise, and He is not a Man that He should lie, according to Numbers 23:19:

*"יהוה is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: . . ."*

So יהוה is not a liar. He has never lied. He made you a promise and said that "if" you belong to His Son, יהוה בן יהוה, the Messiah, then you are indeed the seed of Abraham, and an heir according to the **promise**. Now what did He promise Abraham? He promised Abraham **LAND**! So we own the **LAND**. Right now it is about inheritance. It is about **your inheritance**.

As you read in Matthew 21:38, all those beasts rose up to take us into captivity to destroy our **HOLY CITY**, Jerusalem, and to destroy our **LAND** so they could seize our **inheritance**. But יהוה said that in the **Last Day**, I will raise up **One** from among you and His brethren, according to Deuteronomy 18:18-19:

*18 "I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.*

*19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him."*

He is not going to speak what the people want to hear Him say, He is going to speak all that "I" tell Him to speak. He is not going to follow the people's command, but rather, He is going to do "all" that "I" command Him to do. Not everybody is going

to love what He is saying and doing, but those that know His voice will love what He is saying and they will love what He is doing, because they belong to Him. They are a part of the inheritance! They are **heirs** with Him of the **promise** of **יהוה**.

This message makes the **heirs** happy. Praise **יהוה**! You have been a servant, but I have come to change your status. I said, I have come to change your status. I have come to change your environment. I have come to change your condition! I have come to change you from being a slave into a free man. I have come to change you from being disinherited to the inheritor! I have come! Galatians 4:7 states:

*"Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; . . ."*

**Thou art no more a servant, but a son. . . continue.**

*"... and if a son, then an heir of **יהוה** through [His Son], **בן יהוה**, **יהוה**, the [Messiah]."*

Now read Galatians 4:6:

*"And because ye are sons, **יהוה** has sent forth the Spirit of his Son, **יהוה בן יהוה**, into your hearts, crying, **Abba, Father, יהוה**."*

## Index of Scriptural References

### Genesis

1:1 .....	17
3:1 .....	106, 110
3:14 .....	100/101
13:15 .....	196-198
14:13 .....	196
21:10 .....	197
21:12 .....	157
25:30-34 .....	159
27:32 .....	157
28:6 .....	157
49:3 .....	157
49:26 .....	157, 158

### Exodus

3:1, 2 .....	177
5:2 .....	176
10:27, 28 .....	176
10:29 .....	176/177
12:29-33 .....	178
14:5 .....	178
14:6-8 .....	178/179
19:5 .....	21

### Leviticus

5:1 .....	66, 111, 147
23:34 .....	1

## Numbers

23:19 ..... 198

24:9 ..... 62, 85

## Deuteronomy

10:17 ..... 34, 69

10:18 ..... 69

14:2 ..... 43

18:18, 19 ..... 199

## 1 Samuel

17:32-37 ..... 87

17:38-45 ..... 87, 88

17:46 ..... 87, 88/89

17:47-52 ..... 87, 89

## 1 Kings

2:12-15 ..... 158

## 1 Chronicles

28:4 ..... 33, 196

## Job

1:6 ..... 39

2:1-6 ..... 73, 74

18:5, 17, 19, 20 ..... 116

18:18 ..... 104, 115, 116

18:21 ..... 116/117

## Psalms

2:2 ..... 165-167, 174

29:2 ..... 18

58:3 ..... 93, 106

58:4 ..... 106

68:4 ..... 193

82:5 ..... 159/160

83:1 ..... 97, 153, 161

83:2 ..... 97, 101, 153/154, 161

83:3-5 ..... 97, 153, 154, 161

125:3 ..... 101/102

## Proverbs

3:6 ..... 138

## Isaiah

6:8 ..... 190

9:6 ..... 65/66, 138

11:1 ..... 63, 86

11:2 ..... 63/64, 86, 90

11:3 ..... 64, 66, 86, 90/91

11:4 ..... 66, 86, 90, 91, 100

## Index of Scriptural References

---

13:15 .....	117
14:13, 14 .....	175
26:3 .....	138
27:12 .....	36
42:8 .....	33/34
42:22 .....	143
43:19 .....	31
44:6 .....	193
45:5 .....	19
45:6 .....	24
45:7 .....	19, 24, 25
47:10 .....	179
65:24 .....	13

### Jeremiah

4:7 .....	129
4:22 .....	183
15:16 .....	11/12, 37
23:23 .....	13

### Ezekiel

2:6 .....	188
28:15 .....	110
39:7 .....	59, 85
39:8 .....	59

### Daniel

2:34 .....	126
7:9 .....	79

### Hosea

4:6 .....	143
-----------	-----

### Zephaniah

1:17 .....	143
------------	-----

### Zechariah

14:12 .....	8
14:16 .....	7
14:17-19 .....	7, 8

### Matthew

1:21 .....	169/170
5:48 .....	37
12:33 .....	61/62
13:29 .....	74/75
15:24 .....	170
21:38 .....	154/155, 160, 165 173/174, 176, 199
21:39 .....	161
21:40, 41 .....	162
24:21 .....	3



Matthew, cont.

24:22 .....	3/4
25:1 .....	144
25:2-13 .....	144, 145

Luke

23:1-4 .....	79
24:7 .....	47
24:27 .....	48

John

1:10 .....	21/22
1:11 .....	21, 22, 32, 173
1:12 .....	32
2:19-21 .....	160
3:35, 36 .....	26
5:25 .....	187
8:43 .....	117
8:44 .....	107
8:47 .....	118
10:28, 29 .....	39
11:51 .....	169, 170
11:52 .....	168-171, 173
11:53 .....	167/168, 173
14:6 .....	48

14:11 .....	60/61
14:15 .....	187
15:1 .....	162/163
16:13 .....	83

Acts

4:25 .....	174
4:26 .....	174, 179, 193
4:27 .....	174, 175, 190, 191
4:29 .....	190

Romans

2:13 .....	183
5:12 .....	30
9:28 .....	4
14:11 .....	34, 192/193

1 Corinthians

15:22 .....	30
-------------	----

Galatians

3:29 .....	197
4:6 .....	200
4:7 .....	182, 200
4:8 .....	182/183
4:9 .....	182, 183

## Index of Scriptural References

---

### Ephesians

Chapter 6 .....	128, 136
6:10 .....	121, 129
6:11 .....	121
6:12 .....	120, 131
6:13 .....	134
6:14 .....	135
6:15 .....	138
6:16 .....	120/121, 138/139
6:17, 19 .....	139

### 2 Thessalonians

2:3 .....	38, 105, 119, 120
2:4 .....	120

### 1 Timothy

6:15 .....	193
------------	-----

### 2 Timothy

2:15 .....	12, 169
------------	---------

### Hebrews

1:1 .....	196
1:2 .....	194, 195, 197

### Revelation

2:9 .....	51
4:11 .....	112
12:10 .....	73, 76-78, 82
12:15 .....	82-84
12:16 .....	84
20:10 .....	26
21:8 .....	25

## General Index

A.D. 70. ....	166	a flood .....	82-84
a bear .....	87	a formidable enemy .....	92
a being .....	9	a Gift .....	31
a branch shall grow .....	63, 86	a God at hand .....	13
a call .....	44	a God in Israel .....	89
a captive .....	133	a good Father .....	72
a center .....	137	a great cry in Egypt .....	178
a child is born .....	65, 138	a great God .....	34, 69
a conscience .....	96	a great king .....	62, 85, 86
a craft is defined .....	132	a great lion .....	62, 85
a cry .....	43, 145	a lamb out of the flock .....	87
a curse to them .....	155	a lamp .....	44
a division .....	29	a lion .....	62, 85, 87
a fair countenance .....	88	a man of sin .....	120
a falling away .....	38, 105, 119, 120	a man is one who .....	98

## Satan Revealed

---

a mighty .....	34, 69, 181	a wonderful Man .....	13
a murderer .....	107	Aaron .....	178
a natural born law breaker .....	120	Abba, Father .....	200
a nature of evil .....	100	Ability to rule .....	167
a new name .....	55	able to stand .....	121, 130, 133-135, 139, 146
a new thing .....	31	abode not in the truth .....	107
a peculiar set .....	43, 44	abominable .....	25
a people robbed .....	143	abomination .....	80
a perfect and an upright man .....	74	abortion .....	142
a perfect deceiver .....	111	above every beast .....	101
a point on the celestial sphere .....	101	above the stars .....	175
a rod .....	63, 86	Abraham .....	157, 196, 197, 199
a scrip .....	88	Abraham had two sons .....	197
a seed .....	31	Abraham is the father of Isaac .....	196
a servant .....	182, 200	Abraham's seed .....	197, 198
a six thousand year lease .....	162	abroad .....	168, 169, 171, 173, 176, 184
a slave .....	81, 200	abroad from Jerusalem .....	168
a sling .....	89	abroad means .....	168
a son .....	33, 65, 76, 98, 138, 169, 182, 200	absolute authority .....	34
a son is given .....	65, 138	abundance .....	11, 83
a son of God .....	33	accusation .....	81
a stone .....	35, 89, 126	accuse .....	79, 81, 82
a terrible .....	34, 69	accuse him .....	79
a tumult .....	97, 101, 153, 161	accuse means .....	81
a warrior since his youth .....	90	accused .....	73, 82

## General Index

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>accuser ..... 73, 78-82, 128</p> <p>acknowledge him ..... 138</p> <p>acknowledge Me ..... 138</p> <p>action ..... 3, 147</p> <p>Adam ..... 29, 30, 110, 111</p> <p>Adam was good ..... 30</p> <p>adhere to the laws ..... 2</p> <p>Adoniyah ..... 158</p> <p>Adoniyah was the first born ..... 158</p> <p>adopted children ..... 168</p> <p>afterward ..... 145</p> <p>against ..... 7, 8, 49, 65, 74, 78, 79,<br/>81, 87, 95-97, 105, 111, 118,<br/>120, 121, 123, 124, 130-137,<br/>139-144, 147, 153, 154, 161,<br/>165-167, 173-175, 178, 181,<br/>182, 184, 188-193</p> <p>against powers ..... 120, 131</p> <p>against principalities ..... 120, 131, 133</p> <p>against spiritual wickedness .. 120, 131, 134</p> <p>against thy hidden ones ..... 97, 154, 161</p> <p>all cattle ..... 101</p> <p>all die ..... 30</p> <p>all good men ..... 54</p> <p>all goodness ..... 32</p> <p>all men ..... 21, 30</p> <p>all nations ..... 7, 8, 20, 169</p> | <p>all of moral behavior ..... 130</p> <p>all powerful ..... 27, 32</p> <p>all slumbered and slept ..... 145</p> <p>all the foundations ..... 160</p> <p>all the heathens have lied ..... 184</p> <p>all the land ..... 197, 198</p> <p>all things ..... 15, 19, 21, 26,<br/>49, 50, 112, 194, 195, 197</p> <p>all those virgins arose ..... 145</p> <p>all truth ..... 83</p> <p>alleged means ..... 81</p> <p>allegories and symbols ..... 132</p> <p>allegory ..... 62, 63</p> <p>allowed to leave America ..... 80</p> <p>all-powerful ..... 56, 77</p> <p>Alpha ..... 60</p> <p>America ..... 2, 5, 6, 19, 29, 33, 35,<br/>59, 60, 62, 76, 78, 80, 81, 83,<br/>85, 86, 90, 95, 119, 127, 142,<br/>148, 153, 155, 161, 163, 167,<br/>168, 171, 173, 174, 191, 197</p> <p>America is not your home ..... 80</p> <p>America is quite abroad ..... 168</p> <p>amnesia ..... 153</p> <p>an accuser ..... 73, 79, 128</p> <p>an allegation ..... 81</p> <p>an upright man ..... 74</p> |
|--|---|

## Satan Revealed

---

anaesthesia .....	142	attack .....	67, 71, 123, 124, 128
announced .....	5	attack every religion .....	124
anointed .....	166, 167, 174, 175, 190	attack the Bible .....	123
anonymously mailed .....	151	attributes .....	10, 12, 147
answer .....	13, 18, 64, 97, 115	August 25, 1967 .....	148
ant .....	103	authority .....	34, 132, 155, 157, 177
anti-type .....	63, 87	authority is in your mind .....	132
appear to you .....	66	authority of the devil over you .....	132
Armageddon .....	8	awake and conscious .....	150
armies .....	18, 87, 88, 181, 189	aware .....	76, 83, 122, 128, 141-144, 147, 148
armor .....	119, 121, 122, 130	aware means .....	143, 147
armour .....	88, 121, 122, 134	away from .....	6, 36, 39, 46, 75, 78, 98, 139, 168
aroma .....	11	backside of the desert .....	177
arrow or a spear .....	136	bad .....	39, 97, 147
articles weekly .....	5	bad reflection .....	147
as I live .....	34, 193	bag .....	88, 89
ascend above the heights .....	175	Bathsheba .....	158
ascend into heaven .....	175	bats .....	17
ashamed .....	6, 12	battle .....	72, 87, 89, 121, 132
astonished at his day .....	116	Bay Area .....	151
at midnight .....	145, 178	be aware .....	76, 83, 122, 128, 141, 144, 148
atom(s) .....	29, 30	be aware of a snake .....	76
atomic bomb(s) .....	29, 181	be aware of Satan .....	141
atoms in the sun .....	30		
atonement .....	14		

## General Index

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>be not afraid ..... 188</p> <p>be on guard ..... 144, 146, 147</p> <p>be perfect ..... 25, 36, 37, 156</p> <p>be restored ..... 80</p> <p>be righteous ..... 98, 134</p> <p>be set free ..... 80</p> <p>bear ..... 11, 61, 87, 111, 130, 136, 192</p> <p>bear fruit ..... 130</p> <p>bear witness ..... 11, 61</p> <p>beast ..... 26, 101, 106, 110</p> <p>beast of the field ..... 101, 106, 110</p> <p>beaten ..... 6</p> <p>beautiful ..... 10, 11</p> <p>become cognizant ..... 143</p> <p>become moral ..... 68</p> <p>become vigilant ..... 144</p> <p>becoming perfect ..... 37</p> <p>bees ..... 17</p> <p>before they call ..... 13</p> <p>beg for a job ..... 54</p> <p>beggarly elements ..... 183</p> <p>beginning ..... 2, 3, 7, 17, 48, 77,<br/>93, 107, 111, 158, 192</p> <p>beginning of my strength ..... 158</p> <p>beginning of the world ..... 3</p> | <p>behavior ..... 59, 75, 93, 103, 106, 121,<br/>130, 132, 134-137, 142, 147</p> <p>believe ..... 17, 19, 25, 26, 32,<br/>33, 48, 50, 55, 56, 60,<br/>61, 106, 110, 117, 124</p> <p>believe on His name ..... 32</p> <p>believe on My name ..... 32, 33, 55</p> <p>believeth ..... 26</p> <p>benefit ..... 31, 32, 133</p> <p>beside me there is no God ..... 193</p> <p>Bible ..... 2, 15, 17-19, 26, 33, 45, 93,<br/>99, 123, 124, 132, 136, 169, 197</p> <p>biological location ..... 63</p> <p>birds ..... 17</p> <p>birth ..... 19, 106, 109, 110, 167</p> <p>birth control ..... 167</p> <p>birthright ..... 159</p> <p>bite his mind ..... 76</p> <p>bitters ..... 11</p> <p>Black ..... 2, 5, 6, 17, 19, 21-24,<br/>27, 29, 33, 60, 62, 73, 75,<br/>80-82, 85, 86, 95, 96, 105,<br/>117, 142, 148-153, 161, 163,<br/>167, 170, 173, 174, 191, 196, 197</p> <p>Black babies ..... 142</p> <p>Black folk ..... 5, 22, 95</p> <p>Black God ..... 21, 27</p> <p>Black groups ..... 148, 150</p> |
|---|---|

## Satan Revealed

Black Jacobs .....	105	Book of Hebrews .....	195
Black leaders .....	148, 149	Book of Job .....	115
Black man .....	2, 17, 19, 33, 60, 73, 80, 85, 86, 95, 96, 142, 191, 197	born .....	25, 47, 55, 65, 93, 106, 109, 110, 113, 120, 124, 125, 127, 138, 154, 157, 158, 181
Black man of America .....	2, 19, 33, 60, 80, 85, 86, 95, 142, 191, 197	born from among you .....	181
Black nationalist .....	149, 150	bottom of civilization .....	6
Black organization .....	151	bow .....	34, 136, 192, 193
Black people .....	6, 29, 62, 148, 150, 150, 153, 161, 163, 167, 170, 173, 174	bowl of soup .....	159
Black reporters .....	149	brain .....	22, 41
Black snakes .....	75	Branch .....	63, 86, 90
blessed .....	85, 157, 193	bread of deception .....	9
blessed and only Potentate .....	193	breastplate .....	135-137, 144
blessed is he that blesseth thee .....	85	breastplate of righteousness .....	135, 144
blessing(s) .....	14, 137, 158	breath .....	66, 67, 71, 72, 86, 91, 100, 105
blind .....	143, 156, 181	breath of his lips .....	66, 86, 91
blind men .....	143	breath of life .....	71
blows .....	67	breath of My lips .....	67, 71, 72, 100, 105
body .....	6, 22, 30, 31, 36, 142, 160, 161	brethren .....	73, 78, 82, 121, 129, 133, 158, 199
bondage .....	166, 182, 183	brick and mortar .....	126
bonded together .....	105	bricks .....	6
bondwoman .....	157, 197	bridegroom .....	45, 145
bone .....	74, 80, 95	bridge the gap .....	190
book(s) .....	5, 17, 27, 43, 67, 68, 115, 124, 176, 195	briers and thorns .....	188
		brimstone .....	25, 26



## General Index

- |                              |  |                                   |   |
|------------------------------|--|-----------------------------------|---|
| bring the atom back .....    | 30   | cast him out of the vineyard..... | 161   |
| brink of destruction .....   | 29   | cast out .....                    | 47, 82, 84, 197                                       |
| brothers .....               | 17, 23, 53, 73                               | cast out this bondwoman .....     | 197   |
| build .....                  | 54   | cast the heir out .....           | 161   |
| building .....               | 125, 126, 160                                | casting suspicion .....           | 151   |
| built .....                  | 34, 126, 160, 161                            | catching hell .....               | 6   |
| burn the city .....          | 176  | caught him .....                  | 87, 161   |
| burned .....                 | 6, 105, 115, 163, 177                        | caused you to forget .....        | 97  |
| burned in .....              | 105  | caution .....                     | 147   |
| burning bush .....           | 177  | celebrant.....                    | 1   |
| bush.....                    | 76, 177                                      | celebrated .....                  | 11  |
| buy for yourselves .....     | 145  | celebrating .....                 | 1   |
| byproduct .....              | 29   | celestial sphere.....             | 101   |
| Caesar .....                 | 79   | center of their unity .....       | 175   |
| Cain.....                    | 107  | center stands for the mind.....   | 137   |
| call his name .....          | 169  | champion .....                    | 89  |
| cannot be righteous .....    | 98   | change .....                      | 23, 55, 56, 92, 94-96,<br>102-104, 150, 157, 158, 200 |
| cannot stand .....           | 136  | channel of the river .....        | 36  |
| capitalize .....             | 149  | character.....                    | 10, 31, 46, 47, 49, 55,<br>82, 103, 110, 128, 147     |
| capitol city, Jerusalem..... | 175  | characteristic .....              | 62, 102, 103  |
| carnal .....                 | 127, 128                                     | charge .....                      | 79, 81  |
| carnal minded people .....   | 128  | charge someone .....              | 79  |
| carried away .....           | 83, 84                                       | charges .....                     | 79  |
| cast .....                   | 26, 47, 73, 78, 79,<br>82, 84, 111, 161, 197 | charges against someone.....      | 79  |
| cast down .....              | 73, 78, 79, 82                               |                                   |   |

charity .....	49	chosen .....	3, 4, 21, 33, 43, 80, 82, 90, 167, 179, 196
chase .....	111, 115	Christianity .....	124, 150
chase the wicked .....	115	Christians .....	156
chased out of the world .....	104, 115, 116	chromosomes .....	113
chaste .....	147	churches .....	98
chasten or chastise .....	67	city .....	5, 83, 175, 176, 199
chastising .....	68	civilization .....	6
chemical elements .....	28	class .....	5, 7, 45
chemical warfare .....	8	clean .....	61
chief priests .....	79	close .....	13, 44
chief ruler .....	2, 196	coat of mail .....	88
child .....	22, 23, 31, 65, 72, 96, 109, 138, 175, 190	cognizance .....	144
child of Hell .....	96	cognizant .....	143
children .....	1, 36, 76, 80, 143, 154, 166, 168-171, 173, 174, 176-179, 183, 184, 191, 194	college .....	54
children of Israel .....	1, 36, 166, 178, 179, 191	collusion .....	149
children of the most High .....	80	collusive forces .....	152
chiseling a stone .....	35	color yellow .....	43
choice .....	4, 25, 35, 140	come home and claim it .....	156
choose .....	4, 25, 62, 92, 96, 98, 117, 159	coming back .....	166, 167, 170, 176, 184
choose to change .....	96	Commanded Israel .....	1
chose .....	21, 22, 33, 62, 88, 193, 196	commandments .....	187
chose him five smooth stones .....	88	communicate .....	14
		communicating .....	9, 14
		communing .....	9
		communion .....	9, 12

## General Index

- |  |                   |                                |   |
|--|-------------------|--------------------------------|---|
| community .....                          | 76, 149, 150      | couched down .....             | 62, 86  |
| competing Black nationalist .....        | 149               | counsel .....                  | 64, 65, 68, 86, 90,<br>97, 154, 161, 165-168,<br>173-175, 179, 189, 191, 192, 194 |
| complete .....                           | 64                | Counsellor .....               | 66, 138   |
| concept of God .....                     | 124               | count .....                    | 36, 44, 51, 52, 64  |
| confederate against thee .....           | 97, 154, 161      | counterintelligence .....      | 148, 152  |
| confess .....                            | 34, 192, 193      | countries .....                | 8, 18   |
| conflicts .....                          | 149               | country .....                  | 34, 83, 102, 115,<br>129, 142, 148, 163, 184                                      |
| conform .....                            | 55, 147           | course .....                   | 72, 158, 160  |
| confounded .....                         | 14                | court .....                    | 81, 100   |
| confused .....                           | 184               | crack in your armour .....     | 122   |
| confused between hearing and doing ..... | 184               | crack in your mind .....       | 122   |
| congregation .....                       | 175               | craft .....                    | 132   |
| conscience .....                         | 96                | crafty counsel .....           | 97, 154, 161  |
| conscious .....                          | 28, 141, 150      | crawl on his belly .....       | 100, 106  |
| conscious is the opposite .....          | 141               | crazy .....                    | 72, 184, 188, 189, 191  |
| consecrated elements .....               | 9                 | crazy people .....             | 184   |
| consent .....                            | 97, 102, 154, 161 | created .....                  | 15, 17-19, 21, 77,<br>95, 110-112, 127  |
| consulted against .....                  | 97, 154, 161      | crown of the head of him ..... | 158   |
| consulted together .....                 | 97, 154, 161      | crucified .....                | 47  |
| consume all .....                        | 35                | crucify .....                  | 47  |
| consume away .....                       | 8                 | culture .....                  | 5, 61, 80   |
| converting young people .....            | 151               | cunning .....                  | 121, 130, 133   |
| cooperation .....                        | 149               | cunning mental traps .....     | 121   |
| corrupt .....                            | 10, 62, 96        |                                |   |
| corruption .....                         | 29                |                                |   |

## Satan Revealed

---

cunning takes place in the mind .....	121	days .....	1, 2, 4, 11, 15, 79, 101, 111, 160, 161, 194, 195, 197
curse(s) .....	74, 113, 115, 155	days should be shortened .....	4
cursed .....	6, 85, 88, 100, 101, 155	dead .....	21, 61, 89, 105, 127, 143, 156, 178, 181, 187
cut off .....	89, 154, 162, 167, 176, 197	dead level .....	61
cut Satan's time .....	3	dead to the knowledge .....	105, 127, 156
cut the rightful heirs off .....	155	deaf .....	106, 143, 156, 181
cut them off .....	97, 154, 161, 167	deceive a third .....	111
cut us off .....	123, 154, 194	deceive you .....	38, 105, 119
damage .....	67	deceived .....	9, 26
damned .....	95	deceiver .....	111
danger of being unconscious .....	142	deception .....	9, 111
darkness .....	19, 20, 24, 30, 104, 115, 116, 120, 131, 133, 135, 136, 144, 146, 147, 160	deception was perfect .....	111
darkness has to flee .....	144	deceptive fellow .....	76
darkness of the ground .....	30	dedicated servant .....	109
darkness of this world .....	120, 131, 133	deeply rooted .....	105
daughter(s) .....	10, 75	deficient .....	41
David .....	63, 86-90, 158, 174	defied .....	87, 88
David was "a" type .....	86	deliver thee into mine hand .....	88
David's .....	188	demanding moral behavior .....	59
day .....	1, 14, 26, 36, 38, 39, 44, 47, 59, 73, 74, 77, 82, 85, 88, 89, 105, 110, 112, 116, 119, 120, 130, 134, 145, 153, 159, 162, 168, 176, 184, 189, 199	depraved .....	91
day and night .....	26, 73, 82	destroy .....	14, 67, 68, 74, 104, 109, 123, 124, 129, 151, 152, 160-162, 176, 199
Day of Atonement .....	14	destroy this perfection .....	176
		destroy your child .....	109

## General Index

---

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>destroy your peace ..... 104</p> <p>destroyer of the Gentiles ..... 129</p> <p>destruction ..... 14, 29, 105, 155</p> <p>Devil ..... 6, 26, 28, 29, 71, 77, 80,<br/>81, 93, 96, 100, 101, 103-107,<br/>109, 112, 116, 117, 119-122,<br/>127-130, 132, 136, 137, 139,<br/>140, 142, 144, 147, 148, 192</p> <p>devil has cunning ..... 121</p> <p>devil's nature ..... 102, 103, 105, 109</p> <p>deviousness of behavior ..... 136</p> <p>devotion ..... 1, 2</p> <p>diametrically opposed ..... 101</p> <p>diametrically opposite ..... 101</p> <p>dictionaries ..... 15, 45</p> <p>die ..... 30, 99, 100, 159,<br/>169, 170, 176</p> <p>discernment ..... 98</p> <p>disciples ..... 5-7, 50, 76, 128, 193</p> <p>discredit groups ..... 149</p> <p>discredit Me ..... 128</p> <p>discredited ..... 149, 150</p> <p>disguised and hidden ..... 75</p> <p>dish of wisdom ..... 11</p> <p>disinherited ..... 153, 154, 200</p> <p>dismayed ..... 14, 112, 188</p> <p>dispel their power ..... 144</p> | <p>disrupted ..... 149</p> <p>distinguish between ..... 98</p> <p>divers manners ..... 196</p> <p>dividing the first Adam ..... 29</p> <p>divinely chosen to be the ruler ..... 167</p> <p>division ..... 29, 30</p> <p>divorce ..... 52, 56</p> <p>do the Word ..... 183</p> <p>document(s) ..... 149, 151, 152</p> <p>doers of the law ..... 183</p> <p>dogs ..... 6</p> <p>double destruction ..... 14</p> <p>down ..... 7, 18, 21, 39, 41, 62,<br/>73, 74, 78, 79, 82, 83,<br/>85, 86, 89, 96, 97, 101,<br/>106, 124-126, 136, 144,<br/>146, 161, 166, 176</p> <p>downright ..... 100, 102</p> <p>downtrodden people ..... 21</p> <p>dragon cast out of his mouth ..... 84</p> <p>dress in culture ..... 61</p> <p>driven from light ..... 104, 115, 116</p> <p>drug(s) ..... 5, 61</p> <p>dry bones ..... 71</p> <p>dumb ..... 143, 156, 181</p> <p>duties ..... 1, 2</p> <p>dying over land ..... 155</p> |
|---|---|

Earth.....	3, 4, 8, 16-18, 20-22, 27-29, 31, 34, 35, 43, 49, 50, 54-56, 61, 66-68, 71, 74, 84, 86, 89, 91, 105, 111, 116, 124, 136, 154, 160, 165-169, 174-176, 181, 184, 187-192, 194
Eastern Stars .....	133
eat or drink .....	10
educational institution .....	54
effective anaesthesia .....	142
effectively unite Black people .....	150
egocentric .....	33
egotistical .....	33
Egypt .....	8, 36, 178, 179
Egyptians .....	178
Ekron .....	89
elect.....	4
electrify the militant Black .....	150
electrons .....	29
elect's sake .....	4
eleemosynary .....	31
elements .....	9, 28, 183
encyclopedia .....	27
End .....	2, 14, 105, 192
endure .....	191, 192
enduring all .....	190
enemies .....	14, 97, 101, 123, 153, 155, 161, 162, 165
enemies be confounded .....	14
enemies be dismayed .....	14
enemy .....	2, 29, 73, 82, 92, 122-124, 142, 173, 182, 191
enemy of Judah .....	2
ensign .....	2
epitaph .....	125
equity .....	66, 69, 86, 91
equivalent.....	10, 12, 92, 103, 141
erase Jerusalem from their minds .....	167
Esau .....	157, 159
Esau despised his birthright .....	159
Esau sold his birthright .....	159
Esau was first born .....	157
escape south into West Africa.....	166
escheweth evil .....	74
essential constituent .....	103
essential nature .....	103
essential quality .....	103
established media .....	149
estranged from the womb .....	93, 106
eternal life .....	24, 39, 53, 54, 56, 182
ethical .....	147
Eucharist .....	9
Eve .....	106, 110
everlasting life .....	26

## General Index

---

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p>every knee shall bow ..... 34, 193</p> <p>every one that is joined ..... 117</p> <p>every one that is left ..... 7</p> <p>every tongue ..... 34, 192, 193</p> <p>evil ..... 14, 19, 24, 47, 74, 93, 96,<br/>100, 117, 134, 183, 189</p> <p>evil day ..... 134</p> <p>exact opposite ..... 109</p> <p>exalt my throne above ..... 175</p> <p>excellence ..... 93, 152</p> <p>excellency of dignity ..... 158</p> <p>excellency of power ..... 158</p> <p>excellent ..... 93, 147</p> <p>excellently wicked ..... 93</p> <p>exhibit moral behavior ..... 134</p> <p>existing conflicts ..... 149</p> <p>expansion ..... 28</p> <p>explosion ..... 29, 38, 45</p> <p>eyes of Negro radicals ..... 150</p> <p>fabricated documents ..... 151</p> <p>facts ..... 124, 128</p> <p>faith ..... 120, 139</p> <p>fall by the sword ..... 117</p> <p>fall victim to the devil ..... 140</p> <p>falling away ..... 38, 105, 119, 120</p> <p>false image ..... 184</p> | <p>false information ..... 151</p> <p>false propaganda ..... 83, 84</p> <p>false prophet ..... 26</p> <p>false white, Greek name ..... 184</p> <p>family ..... 8, 20, 46, 115</p> <p>family of Egypt ..... 8</p> <p>father ..... 3, 26, 27, 33, 37, 39,<br/>48, 61, 66, 72, 107, 138,<br/>157, 158, 163, 177, 181, 182,<br/>188, 191, 196, 198, 200</p> <p>father in law ..... 177</p> <p>father of all lies ..... 107</p> <p>father of Cain ..... 107</p> <p>father of Jacob ..... 196</p> <p>father of the twelve tribes ..... 196</p> <p>fatherless ..... 69</p> <p>FBI ..... 148, 150-152</p> <p>fear ..... 64, 66, 68, 86, 90, 91, 150, 168</p> <p>fear one Man ..... 168</p> <p>fearful ..... 25</p> <p>feast ..... 1, 2, 7, 8, 10-12, 14</p> <p>feast on the wisdom ..... 11</p> <p>federal government ..... 148</p> <p>feelings ..... 68, 147</p> <p>fellow ..... 72, 76, 79, 154</p> <p>female ..... 35, 44, 53</p> |
|---|--|

## Satan Revealed

---

field .....	6, 88, 101, 106, 110	flame of fire .....	177
fiery darts of the wicked .....	121, 139	flee .....	38, 144
fifteenth day .....	1	flesh .....	4, 8, 74, 80, 88, 95, 120, 131, 133, 136, 143
fifty thousand dollars .....	54	flesh and blood .....	120, 131, 133
fight the wicked .....	121	flock .....	87, 177
fighting and dying .....	155	flock of Jethro .....	177
final act .....	129	flocks .....	178
fire .....	25, 26, 72, 79, 146, 177	flood .....	82-84
fire and brimstone .....	25, 26	flood after the woman .....	83, 84
first .....	10, 25, 28, 29, 35, 38, 49, 50, 60, 105, 106, 119, 120, 149, 157, 158, 193	flood is a crisis .....	83
first born .....	157, 158	flood is an abundance .....	83
first death .....	25	flood is destructive .....	83
firstborn .....	157, 178	flood of propaganda .....	83, 84
firstborn in the land .....	178	flood overflows .....	83
firstborn of Pharaoh .....	178	focus of the law .....	147
firstborn of the captive .....	178	focus your attention .....	136
firstfruits .....	3, 191	focusing .....	136
fission .....	29	follower(s) .....	7, 95, 150
fissure .....	29	follower of the wicked .....	95
five foolish virgins .....	44	followers of the movement .....	150
five smooth stones .....	88	food and raiment .....	69
five wise virgins .....	44	foolish .....	44, 45, 145, 146, 183
fix .....	105	foolish took their lamps .....	145
fixed .....	103, 105, 159	foolishness .....	38, 45, 46
		forced to let us go .....	179



## General Index

forehead .....	89, 90	free to take it .....	6
foreshadow of Me .....	87	free to take you .....	6
forgive you for killing My heir .....	162	freedom .....	81, 148
forgive you for killing My son .....	162	from Genesis through Revelation .....	17
formal charge .....	81	from poverty to riches .....	6
formed .....	35, 67	fruit corrupt .....	62
former FBI offices .....	148	fruit good .....	62
formidable .....	92	fulfilling .....	47
formidable enemy .....	92	function in perfection .....	29
forms .....	35	fused .....	29
formulated .....	151	gaining respectability .....	149
found .....	12, 15, 79, 97, 110, 111, 117, 157	garden .....	106, 110
foundation .....	28, 45	garment was white .....	79
foundations of the earth .....	160	gate .....	173
four hundred years .....	161	gates of Ekron .....	89
four million landed .....	163	Gath .....	89
four years .....	54, 182	gather .....	74, 124, 128, 168-171
fowls of the air .....	88, 89	gather together in one .....	168, 169
fraternal organizations .....	133	gather up the tares .....	74
free .....	6, 31, 45, 48, 56, 80, 182, 200	gathered .....	8, 9, 36, 174, 175, 187, 188, 190, 191
free from bondage .....	182	gathering His nation .....	168
free from meanness .....	31, 56	gave he power .....	32
free man .....	200	gender .....	35
free to leave it .....	6	generations .....	137
free to leave you .....	6	generosity .....	49

## Satan Revealed

---

genes .....	113	good .....	9, 15, 19, 21, 22, 27, 29, 30, 39, 54, 62, 64, 72, 82, 147, 155, 173, 183, 189
genocide .....	142	good spirit .....	39
Gentiles .....	129, 175, 190, 191	gospel .....	138-140, 144
genuine .....	162, 163	gospel of peace .....	138, 144
genuine heirs .....	163	government(s) .....	35, 65, 138, 148-150
genuine vine .....	162	great .....	3, 10, 11, 14, 15, 17-19, 21, 27, 34, 44, 60, 62, 69, 82, 85, 86, 160, 178
get rich quick .....	133	great cry in Egypt .....	178
ghetto .....	5	great name .....	11
gift .....	28, 31	great tribulation .....	3
girded .....	19, 88	greater light .....	144, 146
girdle .....	137	greedy and jealous .....	162
girt about with truth .....	135	ground .....	30, 31, 124, 181
glorify .....	18, 193	group .....	33, 61, 98, 110, 148, 149, 155, 156, 169
glory .....	18, 19, 21, 33, 34, 36, 53, 75, 90, 112, 146	group is disrupted .....	149
God .....	5, 6, 12, 13, 15, 17-19, 21, 22, 24, 26, 27, 33, 34, 43, 49, 50, 63, 65, 66, 69, 73, 77, 78, 82, 87-89, 95, 99, 120, 123-125, 138, 143, 175, 177, 179, 192, 193, 196	groups .....	148-150
God of gods .....	34, 69	guards .....	110
God of the Hebrews .....	177	guilty .....	81, 97, 100, 163
God with you .....	65	hair of his head .....	79
godhead .....	35-37	hand of David .....	89
gods .....	34, 69, 88, 136, 183	handle the devil .....	77
Goliath .....	87, 90, 181	hands of sinful men .....	47
Goliath is America .....	90	hands unto iniquity .....	102

## General Index

---

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p>happiness ..... 25, 39, 53</p> <p>hardheaded ..... 5, 95, 183</p> <p>hardheaded Black man ..... 95</p> <p>hardheaded people ..... 183</p> <p>harmful ..... 92</p> <p>harvest ..... 191</p> <p>haste ..... 178</p> <p>hate ..... 22, 23, 97, 100,<br/>101, 105, 153, 161</p> <p>hates a righteous nature ..... 100</p> <p>having ..... 40, 45, 93, 134, 135,<br/>137, 144, 146, 191</p> <p>he a man of war ..... 87</p> <p>he answered him ..... 79</p> <p>he armed him ..... 88</p> <p>He calls ..... 49</p> <p>He came unto his own ..... 22, 32, 173</p> <p>He couched ..... 62, 85</p> <p>He created all ..... 15, 18</p> <p>he did eat and drink ..... 159</p> <p>he do unto those husbandmen ..... 162</p> <p>He doth execute ..... 69</p> <p>he had not proved it ..... 88</p> <p>He has done for Me ..... 56</p> <p>He has girded you ..... 19</p> <p>He has never lied ..... 199</p> | <p>he hath appointed heir ..... 194, 195</p> <p>he hath chosen Judah ..... 33, 196</p> <p>He hears ..... 13</p> <p>he himself is Christ ..... 79</p> <p>he holdeth fast ..... 74</p> <p>He is a force ..... 192</p> <p>He is good ..... 15</p> <p>He is great ..... 14, 15, 18, 19</p> <p>he is in thine hand ..... 74</p> <p>He is My Man ..... 18</p> <p>He is so close ..... 13</p> <p>He is the God ..... 33</p> <p>He is the Only Man ..... 96</p> <p>He is truly terrible ..... 15</p> <p>He is tuned in ..... 13</p> <p>he judge the poor ..... 66, 86, 91</p> <p>He keeps all His promises ..... 56</p> <p>he lay down as a lion ..... 62, 85</p> <p>he led the flock ..... 177</p> <p>he liked me to make me ..... 33, 196</p> <p>he looked, and, behold ..... 177</p> <p>He loves me ..... 27</p> <p>he made the worlds ..... 194, 195</p> <p>He made you a promise ..... 199</p> <p>He never fails ..... 56</p> |
|---|--|

## Satan Revealed

---

he not of himself .....	169	hear .....	13, 37, 68, 76, 83, 99, 111, 117, 118, 183, 187, 192, 199
He promised Abraham .....	199	hear the voice of swearing .....	111
he prophesied .....	169	hear the Word .....	183
he put an helmet of brass .....	88	hear them not .....	118
he shall have no name .....	116	heard .....	5, 12, 23, 73, 77, 78, 82, 91, 184, 190
he shall not .....	66, 83, 86, 91	hearers of the law .....	183
he shall shew .....	193	hearing of his ears .....	66, 86, 91
he shall smite the earth .....	66, 86, 91	hearsay .....	66
He shall speak .....	199	heart .....	12, 37, 71, 87, 92, 96, 121, 137, 175, 176, 178, 179
he should gather together in one .....	168, 169	heart is a center .....	137
he swear unto him .....	159	hearts .....	200
he took his staff .....	88	heathen .....	8, 59, 60, 85, 126, 174, 175
he trusteth in thee .....	138	heathens raging .....	188, 190
he was but a youth .....	88	heaven is perfect .....	37
He was in the world .....	21	heaven on earth .....	54, 56
he will deliver me .....	87	heavens by His name .....	193
He will do for you .....	56	heavy water .....	29
he will guide you .....	83	Hebrew Israelite names .....	184
He will hear .....	13	Hebrews .....	60, 177, 194-197
he will miserably destroy .....	162	Hebrews are heirs of all .....	195
he will shew you .....	83	heir line .....	156
he, the Spirit of truth .....	83	heir of all things .....	194, 195
head .....	13, 35, 36, 79, 88, 89, 97, 101, 123, 154, 158, 161	heir over "all" .....	194
head of Joseph .....	158		

## General Index

---

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p>heir(s) ..... 154-156, 160-163, 165,<br/>170, 174-176, 182, 194, 195, 197-200</p> <p>heirs according to the promise ..... 197, 198</p> <p>heirship being changed ..... 156</p> <p>hell ..... 6, 26, 29, 38, 52, 96</p> <p>helmet of brass ..... 88</p> <p>helmet of salvation ..... 139</p> <p>her mouth ..... 84</p> <p>herds ..... 178</p> <p>Here am I ..... 190</p> <p>Here I am ..... 35, 188, 190</p> <p>Herod ..... 175, 190</p> <p>hid in prison houses ..... 143</p> <p>hid the knowledge ..... 123</p> <p>hidden ..... 15, 18, 19, 27, 32,<br/>75, 97, 122, 133, 154, 161</p> <p>hidden for over 430 years ..... 122</p> <p>high ..... 1, 2, 20, 80, 120, 131,<br/>134, 157, 169, 175, 179, 181</p> <p>high above all nations ..... 20</p> <p>high above your thoughts ..... 157</p> <p>high hand ..... 179</p> <p>high holy days ..... 1, 2</p> <p>high is in the mind ..... 134</p> <p>high places ..... 120, 131, 134</p> <p>high priest ..... 169</p> | <p>hinder the work ..... 47</p> <p>his anointed ..... 166, 167, 174</p> <p>his armour ..... 88</p> <p>his bag ..... 89</p> <p>his body ..... 142, 160</p> <p>his brethren ..... 158, 199</p> <p>His characteristics ..... 18</p> <p>his children ..... 174, 176</p> <p>his day ..... 116</p> <p>his Father ..... 3, 157, 158, 177</p> <p>his inheritance ..... 155, 160, 162,<br/>165, 174, 176, 197</p> <p>his integrity ..... 74</p> <p>He is kin to ..... 63</p> <p>His kingdom ..... 50, 158</p> <p>His law(s) ..... 156, 176</p> <p>His laws are divine and perfect ..... 156</p> <p>His lineage ..... 63</p> <p>his lips shall he slay ..... 66, 86, 91</p> <p>his mouth ..... 66, 82, 84, 86, 87, 91, 199</p> <p>His name ..... 7, 9, 17-19, 27, 32, 56,<br/>65, 138, 159, 169, 184, 193</p> <p>His nation ..... 168, 173</p> <p>His nation together as one ..... 168</p> <p>his nature is redeemable ..... 96</p> <p>His own nation ..... 168, 173</p> |
|--|--|

## Satan Revealed

---

His place over us .....	156	honor .....	17, 18, 21, 53, 83
his redeemer .....	193	honorable .....	147
His relatives .....	63	Hoover, J. Edgar .....	149, 150
His remembrance .....	116	Hoover's .....	150, 151
His representative .....	176	Horeb .....	177
his shoulder .....	65, 138	horizontally .....	100
his sling was in his hand .....	88	host of the Philistines .....	89
His special love .....	21	hosts .....	7, 8, 12, 88, 193
his sword .....	88, 89	hour .....	145, 187
his thicket .....	129	house of Israel .....	170
his throne .....	79	house of my father .....	33, 196
his times .....	193	how to .....	6, 10, 28, 68, 77, 113, 133, 140
his way .....	129	how to get away .....	6
his wheels as burning fire .....	79	how to get up .....	6
his will .....	49	how to move .....	6
his word .....	27	how to overcome .....	6
history .....	3, 5, 29, 80, 156, 166	how to stand against the devil .....	140
hole .....	54, 122	howbeit .....	33, 83, 158, 182, 196
holy .....	1, 2, 17, 43, 59-61, 85, 124, 126, 132, 136, 156, 169, 175, 190, 194, 199	Husbandman .....	53, 162, 163, 175
Holy Bible .....	2, 124, 132, 136, 169	husbandmen .....	155, 160, 162, 165, 174
holy child .....	175, 190	hypocrite to the righteous .....	98
Holy Land .....	194	I .....	2-7, 11-13, 15-40, 43-57, 59-69, 71-73, 75-93, 95-100, 102, 103, 105, 106, 109-112,
holy people .....	43		
honest .....	102, 147		

## General Index

---

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>115, 117-121, 124-131, 133,<br/>135-141, 143-147, 153, 156-163,<br/>166, 168, 170, 175-177, 179,<br/>181-184, 187-194, 198-200</p> <p>I also have ..... 66</p> <p>I am ..... 3, 4, 7, 12, 15, 17, 19-21,<br/>23-28, 30-37, 39, 40, 43-48,<br/>50-56, 59-64, 66-68, 71-73,<br/>75, 77, 79, 81-83, 85-87, 90-93,<br/>95, 96, 98-100, 105, 110, 111,<br/>115, 117, 119, 120, 126, 127, 129,<br/>131, 136-138, 144, 146, 147,<br/>153, 157, 159, 162, 163, 170, 177,<br/>179, 182-184, 188-194</p> <p>I am a Gift ..... 31</p> <p>I am a Rod ..... 63</p> <p>I am able ..... 31</p> <p>I am Alpha ..... 60</p> <p>I am appointed heir ..... 194</p> <p>I am building ..... 126</p> <p>I am building a temple ..... 126</p> <p>I am called ..... 12</p> <p>I am causing ..... 31</p> <p>I am charitable ..... 31, 56</p> <p>I am come ..... 32, 33, 53, 77, 95, 126</p> <p>I am coming to see ..... 162, 163</p> <p>I am complete ..... 64</p> <p>I am cutting a stone ..... 126</p> <p>I am despised and rejected ..... 192</p> <p>I am enduring all of this ..... 190</p> | <p>I am faint ..... 159</p> <p>I am generous ..... 31, 56</p> <p>I am going to come ..... 162</p> <p>I am going to destroy you ..... 68</p> <p>I am going to get vengeance ..... 162</p> <p>I am going to judge you ..... 163</p> <p>I am greater than the sun ..... 146</p> <p>I am hated ..... 192</p> <p>I am here ..... 4, 7, 12, 27, 28, 30,<br/>34, 64, 71, 100, 105</p> <p>I am here to rescue them ..... 105</p> <p>I am here to rest ..... 64</p> <p>I am in the Father ..... 61</p> <p>I am international ..... 34</p> <p>I am making ..... 4, 33, 59-61, 85</p> <p>I am munificent ..... 31</p> <p>I am nationwide ..... 34</p> <p>I am not sent but unto ..... 170</p> <p>I am offering ..... 54, 55, 191</p> <p>I am on My way to rulership ..... 129</p> <p>I am prepared to wrestle ..... 144</p> <p>I am raising you ..... 127</p> <p>I am ready ..... 4, 20, 21, 28, 31, 35, 184</p> <p>I am sent ..... 182, 183, 192</p> <p>I am sent to save a people ..... 182</p> <p>I am smiting ..... 67</p> |
|---|---|

## Satan Revealed

---

I am stronger than you think .....	129	I am your Messiah .....	48
I am suffering all of this .....	190	I AM your Salvation .....	77
I am sufficient .....	33	I am your Strength .....	77
I am supposed to prevail .....	182, 184, 189, 191, 192	I am your Wife .....	53
I am the all-powerful .....	77	I bring .....	31
I am the Anti-type .....	63, 87	I built .....	34
I am the attributes .....	147	I call .....	35
I am the First .....	60, 193	I came .....	7, 20, 34, 50, 190
I am the Greater Light .....	144, 146	I came as a mercy .....	20
I am the Heir .....	194	I can .....	21, 27, 35, 68, 72, 98, 119, 166, 182
I am the Judge .....	66	I can rescue you .....	182
I am the last .....	193	I cast him to the Earth .....	111
I am the Life .....	48	I caught him by his beard .....	87
I am the Man .....	52	I cause light .....	30
I am the Messiah .....	48	I come .....	21, 33, 72, 88, 95, 105, 181
I am the One .....	20, 60, 63, 67, 68	I come to thee in the name .....	88
I am the Reformer .....	48	I come to you .....	181
I am the Resurrection .....	48	I created the snake .....	77
I am the True Vine .....	162, 163	I decided .....	6, 43
I am the Truth .....	48	I did .....	6, 12, 29, 72, 109, 111
I am the Way .....	48	I did not .....	6, 109
I am the Woman .....	83	I do not need weapons .....	67
I am wearing the breastplate .....	144	I don't .....	33, 34, 72, 97
I am your example .....	50, 56	I don't need .....	33, 34
I am your Husbandman .....	53	I form the light .....	19, 24



## General Index

---

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>I fused them ..... 29</p> <p>I gave you a lease ..... 162</p> <p>I give equity to all ..... 69</p> <p>I guarantee ..... 38, 55, 90</p> <p>I have ..... 5-7, 19, 23, 25, 26,<br/>28-32, 40, 44-46, 49, 50,<br/>52-54, 56, 57, 59-61, 64-68,<br/>71, 72, 78, 80, 83, 85, 88, 90,<br/>91, 93, 115, 119, 135, 140,<br/>141, 144, 147, 158, 181-184,<br/>188, 190-192, 198, 200</p> <p>I have a quick understanding ..... 68</p> <p>I have always taught the law ..... 135</p> <p>I have been teaching ..... 5, 46</p> <p>I have come Myself ..... 29</p> <p>I have come to change ..... 200</p> <p>I have many fruit ..... 61</p> <p>I have many witnesses ..... 192</p> <p>I have not proved them ..... 88</p> <p>I have perfection ..... 64</p> <p>I have power ..... 78</p> <p>I have salvation ..... 78</p> <p>I have spoken ..... 59, 85, 141</p> <p>I have strength ..... 78</p> <p>I have the Kingdom ..... 78</p> <p>I have the only answer ..... 115</p> <p>I have the spirit ..... 65, 66, 68</p> <p>I have the spirit of knowledge ..... 66, 68</p> | <p>I have the spirit of wisdom ..... 65, 68</p> <p>I heard ..... 73, 77, 78, 82, 190</p> <p>I judge ..... 66, 69</p> <p>I just shine on darkness ..... 144</p> <p>I know ..... 16, 36, 40, 51, 77, 96,<br/>99, 109, 118, 145, 156-158, 176, 177</p> <p>I know the blasphemy ..... 51</p> <p>I know you not ..... 145</p> <p>I know your poverty ..... 51</p> <p>I let ..... 105, 162, 176, 179</p> <p>I let you use it ..... 162</p> <p>I live ..... 34, 83, 193</p> <p>I love you ..... 72</p> <p>I made it ..... 157</p> <p>I must ..... 67, 98, 133</p> <p>I must give you discernment ..... 98</p> <p>I prepared ..... 11</p> <p>I promised ..... 138</p> <p>I reveal ..... 12, 105, 129</p> <p>I reveal the son of perdition ..... 105, 129</p> <p>I said ..... 17, 23, 29, 37, 46, 49,<br/>56, 71, 117, 118, 162, 200</p> <p>I said the devil is wicked ..... 71</p> <p>I said you could use it ..... 162</p> <p>I say unto you ..... 145, 187</p> <p>I sent out ..... 43</p> |
|---|---|

## Satan Revealed

I shall .....	47, 67, 161, 192, 199	I will give you perfect peace .....	138
I shall afflict the Earth .....	67	I will have .....	63
I shall command him .....	199	I will hear .....	13
I should reign .....	158	I will not.....	7, 33, 34, 59, 85, 140
I speak .....	34, 67	I will raise them up a prophet .....	199
I speak with power .....	34	I will require it of him.....	199
I taught .....	5, 6	I will smite .....	88
I tell .....	91, 166	I will stir Yehuwdah up.....	63
I think .....	60, 82, 91, 157, 158, 168	I would .....	6, 65, 84, 121
I understand .....	65	I would be .....	65, 84
I want Jacob .....	157	I would have .....	65
I was .....	12, 47, 118, 124, 125, 127, 190	I write .....	68, 76
I was born .....	47, 124, 125, 127	I yelled .....	43
I was dead to the knowledge .....	127	idea.....	133, 141
I went .....	80, 87, 127	ideas or principles present .....	110
I went out after him.....	87	identity .....	61, 197
I will .....	7, 13, 24, 31-35, 59, 63, 65, 67, 81, 85, 88, 89, 112, 124, 138, 140, 143, 157, 158, 160, 175, 176, 199	idolaters .....	25
I will answer .....	13	if .....	3-6, 8, 12, 15, 17, 21, 22, 25-27, 31, 34-40, 47, 49-52, 54, 55, 60, 61, 64, 67, 68, 72, 81-84, 87, 90-92, 96, 99, 100, 102, 104, 109-111, 116, 117, 122, 124-126, 128, 130, 131, 133, 136-138, 140, 144, 146, 147, 155, 157, 167-169, 176, 177, 182-184, 187, 197-200
I will be .....	65, 175	if you love Me.....	55, 187
I will bring distress upon men .....	143	ignorance .....	22, 25, 38
I will change it .....	157, 158	illegal deed .....	81
I will chastise the Earth.....	67	imagine evil .....	189
I will direct your path.....	138		
I will give the carcasses .....	89		

## General Index

- |   |                              |                                 |   |
|---|------------------------------|---------------------------------|---|
| immoral .....                             | 68, 71, 81,<br>117, 132, 142 | Ingrained means .....           | 105   |
| immoral behavior .....                    | 132, 142                     | inherent .....                  | 103   |
| immoral rulers .....                      | 68                           | inherent means .....            | 103   |
| immorality .....                          | 66, 68, 81, 93, 100          | inherit all .....               | 56  |
| imperfect .....                           | 36                           | inheritance .....               | 28, 153-156, 159,<br>160, 162, 165-168, 170,<br>174-176, 179, 184, 185, 187,<br>190-194, 196, 197, 199, 200 |
| impossible to change .....                | 94                           | iniquity is wickedness .....    | 111   |
| in that day .....                         | 36, 176                      | iniquity was discovered .....   | 111   |
| in the mind .....                         | 66, 110, 121, 134, 148       | iniquity was uncovered .....    | 111   |
| in these last days .....                  | 194, 195, 197                | injustice .....                 | 100   |
| in three days I<br>will raise it up ..... | 160                          | innate .....                    | 104-106, 109, 110, 112  |
| inborn .....                              | 103, 109-111, 113            | inside of him .....             | 22, 23, 103   |
| inbred .....                              | 104, 105                     | instinct .....                  | 103   |
| incorporating false information .....     | 151                          | insure our inheritance .....    | 187   |
| indelible .....                           | 93, 94, 96, 103              | intelligence .....              | 15, 151   |
| independent .....                         | 34                           | interview Me .....              | 80, 127   |
| infect you .....                          | 39                           | intrinsic .....                 | 102, 103  |
| infixd .....                              | 103                          | intrinsic characteristics ..... | 102   |
| inflict a heavy blow .....                | 67                           | investigate Me .....            | 63  |
| influence .....                           | 49                           | inbred .....                    | 104   |
| information .....                         | 151, 152                     | ingrained .....                 | 103   |
| informed .....                            | 147                          | Isaac .....                     | 157, 196, 197   |
| infused .....                             | 105                          | Ishmael .....                   | 157, 158, 197   |
| ingrained .....                           | 103-106, 113                 | Ishmael was first born .....    | 157   |
| ingrained behavior .....                  | 103                          |                                 |   |

Israel .....	1, 15, 17, 18, 26, 33, 36, 59, 60, 80, 85, 88, 89, 97, 123, 154, 158, 161, 166, 167, 170, 175-179, 190, 191, 193, 194, 196	keep him in perfect peace .....	138
Israel's name .....	33	keep Me in you .....	146
(Judah) .....	3, 33, 62, 80, 166, 196	keep My commandments .....	187
Jacob .....	62, 127, 157, 159, 196	keep my covenant .....	21
jealous .....	154, 155, 162	keep the Feast of Tabernacles .....	1, 7, 8
Jehoshaphat .....	8	keep the law .....	147
Jerusalem .....	7, 8, 166, 168, 175, 199	keep the rightful heir from .....	154
Jesse .....	63, 86	keep the rightful owners blind .....	156
Jesuits .....	133	keep the Sabbath holy .....	136
Jethro .....	177	keep your lamp trimmed .....	146
Jews .....	51, 79, 156, 160	keep your mind in darkness .....	133
jobs .....	7	keep your mind stayed on Me .....	138
Job's family .....	115	keeping .....	1, 97, 144, 187
Job's wealth .....	115	keeping My commandments .....	187
joy .....	12, 25, 37, 39, 49, 53, 117	keeping the high holy days .....	1
Judah .....	2, 3, 33, 62, 80, 89, 166, 167, 196	keeping the laws .....	1
Judaism .....	124	keeps .....	51, 56
judge .....	36, 66, 69, 86, 91, 163	kept back as secret .....	133
judgment .....	69, 147	kept the flock .....	177
jurisdiction .....	132	kill him off .....	167
justified .....	183	kill off the rightful heir .....	154
keep .....	1, 7, 8, 11, 21, 75, 97, 99, 117, 122, 133, 136, 138, 144, 146, 147, 153-156, 161, 187	kill the heir mentally .....	161
		kill them mentally .....	167
		kill them off .....	166, 175
		killed .....	102, 115, 160-163, 173

## General Index

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p>killed My Son ..... 162</p> <p>killed them mentally ..... 163</p> <p>killed them physically and mentally ..... 163</p> <p>killing My heir ..... 162</p> <p>killing off Judah ..... 167</p> <p>kind of man ..... 65, 120</p> <p>kind of unity ..... 184</p> <p>kind of war ..... 121, 133</p> <p>King ..... 7, 8, 33, 62, 79, 85,<br/>86, 126, 193, 196</p> <p>king in the jungle ..... 62</p> <p>king of Egypt ..... 178, 179</p> <p>King of Israel ..... 193</p> <p>King of the Jews ..... 79</p> <p>king over all Israel ..... 33, 196</p> <p>king over Israel ..... 33, 196</p> <p>King Solomon ..... 126</p> <p>kingdom ..... 33, 45, 49, 50, 54, 73,<br/>77, 78, 82, 126, 144, 158</p> <p>kingdom is turned about ..... 158</p> <p>Kingdom of God ..... 77</p> <p>Kingdom of Heaven ..... 33, 144</p> <p>kingdom that is made without hands ..... 126</p> <p>kings ..... 68, 158, 165-168,<br/>174-176, 181, 182, 184,<br/>187-190, 193, 194</p> <p>kings and rulers ..... 166, 167, 175, 176</p> | <p>kings of the earth ..... 165, 166, 174, 187</p> <p>knee shall bow ..... 34, 193</p> <p>knew ..... 7, 22, 126, 155, 168, 182, 190</p> <p>knew your enemies ..... 155</p> <p>knocked ..... 5</p> <p>know ..... 4, 10, 12, 15-17, 21,<br/>22, 24, 25, 27, 36, 38-41,<br/>44, 49, 51, 53, 59-61, 65, 68,<br/>72, 75, 77, 85, 87, 89, 91-93,<br/>96, 97, 99, 102, 104-106, 109,<br/>111, 117, 118, 125-128, 130,<br/>131, 133, 141, 142, 145, 147,<br/>155-158, 160, 165-167, 169,<br/>171, 176, 177, 182, 184, 189,<br/>191, 194, 197, 200</p> <p>know His voice ..... 200</p> <p>know of Me ..... 147</p> <p>know your identity ..... 197</p> <p>knowing or realizing ..... 147</p> <p>knowledge ..... 3, 10, 11, 15, 21, 37,<br/>45, 54, 64, 66, 68, 83, 86,<br/>90, 98, 105, 110, 122, 123,<br/>127, 130, 133, 142-144, 147,<br/>153, 156, 167, 176, 177, 179,<br/>181, 183, 189, 194, 197</p> <p>knowledge of the name ..... 10</p> <p>knowledge of their inheritance ..... 156, 176, 194</p> <p>known ..... 19-21, 28, 34,<br/>59-62, 85, 111, 139, 183</p> <p>known by his fruit ..... 62</p> <p>lack of consciousness ..... 51</p> |
|---|--|

lack of knowledge .....	143	Lebanese .....	155
lake .....	25, 26	led the flock to the backside .....	177
lake of fire .....	26	let .....	4, 7, 14, 18, 19, 38, 52, 59, 63, 71, 72, 76, 78, 82, 85, 87, 93, 97, 102, 105, 109, 116, 119, 121, 125, 141, 144, 146, 154-157, 160-162, 165, 166, 174-176, 178, 179, 188, 198
lamb .....	87	let your little light shine .....	144
Lamb's marriage .....	146	liars .....	25
lame .....	143	lie .....	7, 17, 51, 107, 198
lamp(s) .....	44, 145, 146	lied .....	6, 170, 184, 199
land .....	6, 80, 115, 129, 155, 159, 161-163, 166, 178, 184, 194, 197-199	lies .....	82, 93, 106, 107, 128, 129
land of Egypt .....	178	life .....	16, 19, 20, 24, 26, 30, 36, 39, 40, 47-49, 51, 53-56, 71, 74, 101, 116, 142, 146, 153, 182
land to be cursed .....	155	lifted up the head .....	97, 101, 154, 161
landed .....	163	light(s) .....	19, 20, 24, 30, 31, 41, 44, 104, 106, 115, 116, 144, 146, 168, 177
language .....	5, 61, 80	lightheaded .....	41
Last days .....	194, 195, 197	like .....	6-8, 11, 16, 18, 22, 24, 26, 31, 33, 37-40, 44-46, 50, 53, 60, 67, 68, 74-76, 79, 83, 84, 90, 103, 105, 106, 112, 123, 124, 143, 175, 177, 181, 183, 184, 188, 189, 199
law(s) .....	1, 2, 47, 93, 112, 120, 135, 143, 147, 156, 169, 176, 177, 183	likened unto .....	144
law breakers .....	47	limit .....	63, 65
laws of the Bible .....	2	lineage .....	63
lay down as a lion .....	62, 85	lion .....	62, 85, 87, 129
leader(s) .....	33, 148-152,		
leader of the organization .....	151		
learn .....	27, 29, 31, 38, 44, 45, 90, 113, 130, 141, 147		
learn of Me .....	27, 31, 38, 44, 130, 147		
learned .....	29, 100, 112		
leave America .....	80		

## General Index

- |                                   |  |   |  |
|-----------------------------------|--|---|--|
| lion is called king.....          | 62   | lowest point .....                      | 101  |
| lips .....                        | 66, 67, 71, 72, 86, 91, 100, 105   | low-minded .....                        | 43, 44   |
| listened.....                     | 5  | Lucifer.....                            | 29, 75, 110  |
| literature .....                  | 5, 6, 124  | Lucifer was Black .....                 | 75   |
| little youth .....                | 90   | lusts of your father .....              | 107  |
| live for ever .....               | 24-26  | lying down asleep .....                 | 62   |
| lives .....                       | 142  | machetes .....                          | 6  |
| lodges .....                      | 98   | made.....                               | 16-18, 20-22, 30, 43,<br>54, 55, 60, 103, 106, 110,<br>111, 126, 136, 140, 142, 145,<br>149, 154, 155, 157, 178,<br>179, 194, 195, 198, 199                        |
| lofty ideas.....                  | 10   | made this promise .....                 | 198  |
| lofty thoughts .....              | 10   | mailed .....                            | 151  |
| loins girt about with truth ..... | 135  | make.....                               | 4, 7, 12, 19-21, 24, 25, 27,<br>32-34, 53, 59, 60, 62, 64, 66,<br>67, 81, 84-86, 90, 91, 97,<br>101, 102, 126, 129, 139, 146,<br>153, 158, 161, 168, 189, 192, 196 |
| looked .....                      | 88, 177  | make a tumult .....                     | 97, 153, 161   |
| Lord .....                        | 7, 8, 12, 24, 33, 34,<br>51, 69, 88, 145, 162, 193   | make him of quick<br>understanding..... | 64, 66, 86, 91   |
| Lord of lords .....               | 34, 69, 193  | make known the mystery .....            | 139  |
| lost sheep .....                  | 170  | make Me complete.....                   | 64   |
| loud voice .....                  | 73, 77, 78, 82   | make me king over all .....             | 33, 196  |
| love .....                        | 1, 2, 12, 21, 23, 37,<br>38, 46, 54, 55, 68, 72, 96, 100,<br>109, 124, 173, 187, 191, 192, 200 | make Me one .....                       | 64   |
| love foolishness .....            | 38, 46   | make them one .....                     | 168  |
| love gossip .....                 | 38   | make you the sons.....                  | 32   |
| love ignorance.....               | 38   | maker .....                             | 195  |
| love of wickedness.....           | 96   |   |  |
| loveth the stranger .....         | 69   |   |  |
| low minds .....                   | 7  |   |  |
| low people.....                   | 43   |   |  |

makes .....	9, 10, 12, 15, 40, 49, 53, 64, 82, 91, 97, 130, 154, 182, 200	may or may not be true .....	81
makes Me perfect .....	64	Me .....	3, 4, 7, 12, 17-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 31-40, 43-45, 48-56, 59-61, 63-65, 67, 68, 73-78, 80-84, 87, 88, 90-93, 95-100, 105, 112, 117, 118, 120, 122-125, 127, 128, 130, 138, 139, 143, 144, 146, 147, 158, 159, 162, 176-179, 181-184, 187-194, 196
male .....	22, 35, 44, 53	Me in you .....	146
malice and aforethought .....	142	media .....	124, 127, 129, 149
maliciously .....	142	meek .....	66, 86, 91
maligned .....	47	meet .....	37, 38, 89, 145
man .....	2, 9, 13, 16-19, 22, 23, 27, 30, 33, 38, 39, 47-49, 51, 52, 54, 55, 60, 65, 73, 74, 76, 79-81, 85-88, 95, 96, 98, 100, 102, 105, 112, 119, 120, 123, 137, 142, 145, 159, 168, 179, 181, 188-192, 197, 198, 200	meet him .....	145
man and mankind .....	98	meet the bridegroom .....	145
man of sin .....	38, 105, 120	members .....	151
man of war .....	87	memos .....	148-151
mankind .....	98	men are upset .....	3
mankind has a wicked nature .....	98	mental and spiritual graves .....	163
man's .....	16, 19, 24, 30, 113	mental might .....	65
map .....	168	mentality .....	52, 63
March 4, 1968 .....	149	mercy .....	20
marriage .....	55, 145, 146	message .....	73, 117, 118, 128, 194, 200
masonic knowledge .....	133	Messiah .....	48, 150, 170, 198, 199
masons .....	132, 133	method of warfare .....	136
master .....	105	midnight .....	145, 178
may be given unto me .....	139	midst .....	59-61, 85, 110, 147, 177
		midst of a bush .....	177



## General Index

---

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p>might ..... 4, 16, 27, 64, 65, 68,<br/>83, 84, 86, 90, 98, 121,<br/>130, 157, 178, 191</p> <p>mighty ..... 13, 14, 34, 65, 66, 69, 138, 181</p> <p>mighty God ..... 65, 66, 138</p> <p>mighty navy ..... 181</p> <p>militant Black ..... 150</p> <p>militant nationalist ..... 152</p> <p>military ..... 181</p> <p>million ..... 51-53, 142, 163</p> <p>million dollars ..... 51-53</p> <p>mind ..... 1, 10-12, 16, 20, 35,<br/>37, 40, 45, 54, 63, 66, 75,<br/>76, 90, 98, 105, 110, 121-123,<br/>125, 128, 130-134,<br/>136-138, 147, 148, 166</p> <p>mind is stayed on thee ..... 138</p> <p>Mind of the Creator ..... 54</p> <p>mind or nature ..... 105</p> <p>mind thing ..... 121</p> <p>minds expanded ..... 28</p> <p>mine hand ..... 88</p> <p>miracle ..... 16, 127</p> <p>misappropriation of funds ..... 152</p> <p>mischievous ..... 91</p> <p>misconduct ..... 152</p> <p>misdeed(s) ..... 79, 81</p> <p>model for Black excellence ..... 152</p> | <p>money ..... 53, 54, 75</p> <p>moon ..... 16-18</p> <p>moral ..... 59, 68, 75, 93, 106,<br/>121, 130, 132, 134-137, 147</p> <p>moral behavior ..... 59, 75, 93, 106,<br/>121, 130, 132, 134-137, 147</p> <p>moral behavior is the law ..... 93</p> <p>mortar ..... 126</p> <p>Moses ..... 47, 48, 176-178</p> <p>Moses and Aaron ..... 178</p> <p>Moses had seen the Light ..... 177</p> <p>Moses kept the flock ..... 177</p> <p>most High ..... 80, 175</p> <p>mother ..... 23, 76, 158</p> <p>mount of the congregation ..... 175</p> <p>mount Zion ..... 82</p> <p>mouth ..... 8, 66-68, 71, 82, 84,<br/>86, 87, 91, 100,<br/>105, 139, 174, 199</p> <p>movement ..... 150</p> <p>multiplying ..... 35</p> <p>multitude ..... 79</p> <p>mundane ..... 127</p> <p>murder ..... 142, 163</p> <p>murder you committed ..... 163</p> <p>murdered ninety-six million ..... 163</p> <p>murderer from the beginning ..... 107</p> |
|--|--|

My .....	3-7, 9, 11, 17, 18, 20-22, 24, 25, 27-35, 37, 39, 40, 45, 49, 50, 53, 55-57, 59-64, 66-69, 71-78, 80-82, 84-87, 90, 91, 93, 95, 100, 105, 111, 112, 117, 118, 120, 121, 124, 125, 127-130, 138, 139, 142-144, 146, 147, 154, 156-159, 162, 163, 165, 166, 175-179, 181-184, 187, 188, 190-193, 196-199	My fusing those atoms .....	30
My armor .....	121	My gift .....	31
My authority .....	157	My glory .....	33, 34
My battle with Goliath .....	87	My gospel .....	138
My Bible .....	18	My hands .....	39, 84
My breath .....	71, 91	My heirs .....	163
My character .....	31, 82, 128	My holy name .....	59-61, 85
My characteristics .....	56, 90	My job .....	3, 60, 191
My child .....	31	My kind of battle .....	121
My children's minds .....	31	My kind of war .....	121
My commandments .....	187	My kingdom .....	45
My disciples .....	5-7, 50, 76, 128, 193	My light is greater .....	146
My divine Mind .....	35, 37, 45	My light is the life .....	146
My eyes .....	66, 69	My line .....	157
My Father .....	27, 33, 37, 39, 163, 181, 182, 188, 191, 196, 198	My lips .....	67, 71, 72, 100, 105
My feet are shod .....	144	My literature .....	5, 124
My followers .....	7	My message .....	73, 117, 118
My fruit .....	61, 62	My might .....	121, 157
		My mouth .....	67, 68, 71, 91, 100, 105, 139
		My name .....	4, 20, 24, 27, 31-34, 55, 57, 85, 199
		My name is superior .....	32
		My opponent .....	28, 29
		My opposer .....	28
		My original premise .....	17
		My own .....	30, 32, 61, 162, 192

## General Index

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p>My own land ..... 162</p> <p>My own secret way ..... 30</p> <p>My people ..... 5, 6, 9, 21, 22,<br/>53, 59, 60, 62, 63, 80,<br/>85, 95, 105, 142, 143,<br/>154, 165, 178,<br/>183, 184, 190-192</p> <p>My possessions ..... 90</p> <p>My power ..... 121</p> <p>My praise ..... 34</p> <p>My presence ..... 11, 73</p> <p>My property ..... 162</p> <p>My righteous rulership ..... 63</p> <p>My saints ..... 112</p> <p>My school ..... 11</p> <p>My servant Job ..... 74</p> <p>My smiting ..... 91</p> <p>My son ..... 162, 197</p> <p>My sons ..... 75</p> <p>My soul ..... 39</p> <p>My so-called Black people ..... 163</p> <p>My spirits ..... 64</p> <p>My students ..... 45</p> <p>My testimony ..... 62</p> <p>My thoughts are high ..... 157</p> <p>My true disciples ..... 7</p> <p>My type ..... 86</p> | <p>My virgin ..... 146</p> <p>My voice ..... 21, 78</p> <p>My way ..... 129</p> <p>My weapons ..... 67</p> <p>My wisdom ..... 37</p> <p>My witness ..... 163</p> <p>My work(s) ..... 21, 61, 62, 67, 77</p> <p>My works of old ..... 21</p> <p>My yoke ..... 27, 130</p> <p>mysteries and symbols ..... 197</p> <p>mysteries of the Bible ..... 197</p> <p>mystery ..... 13, 110, 127, 139, 140</p> <p>nadir ..... 101</p> <p>name ..... 4, 5, 7, 9-12, 15-21, 24, 27,<br/>31-34, 47, 50, 54-57,<br/>59-61, 65, 80, 81, 85, 88,<br/>97, 116, 138, 154, 159, 161,<br/>169, 181, 184, 192, 193, 199</p> <p>nation(s) ..... 6-8, 20, 43, 79,<br/>80, 97, 123, 148, 154, 156,<br/>161, 167-171, 173, 181, 182</p> <p>nationality ..... 61, 80, 194</p> <p>native ..... 104</p> <p>natural ..... 115, 120, 156</p> <p>natural surroundings ..... 115</p> <p>nature ..... 73, 92-106, 109, 110,<br/>112, 113, 117, 118, 123, 147, 155, 183</p> <p>Negro ..... 149, 150</p> |
|---|--|

## Satan Revealed

neighborhood .....	5	no more sorrow .....	55
neither the day nor the hour .....	145	no more tears .....	55
neither the son of man .....	198	no name in the street .....	116
neutral .....	4	no oil .....	145
neutralize .....	148	no power .....	20, 101
neutron(s) .....	29	no pride .....	61
new ideas .....	10	no principles .....	132
new thoughts .....	10	no weapons .....	188
newspaper .....	127	nobody today is allowed to even utter ...	181
night .....	26, 73, 77, 82, 178	none delivereth .....	143
no .....	3, 4, 6, 8, 10, 13, 19-21, 24, 27, 35, 38, 39, 48, 50, 55, 60, 61, 65, 67, 76, 79-82, 84, 87, 89, 92, 97, 101, 104, 105, 107, 116, 117, 119, 123, 125, 127, 132, 141-143, 145, 146, 148, 154, 156, 161, 162, 176, 177, 182, 183, 188, 189, 191, 193, 194, 198, 200	none else .....	19, 20, 24, 179
no fault in this man .....	79	none saith, Restore .....	143
no gods .....	183	none understanding .....	183
no knowledge .....	142, 183, 189	not a god afar off .....	13
no limit .....	65	not been afraid .....	6
no man can pluck you .....	198	not been ashamed .....	6
no man cometh unto the Father .....	48	not known Me .....	19-21, 28, 183
no more a servant .....	182, 200	not learned .....	112
no more death .....	55	not sent but unto .....	170
no more hunger .....	55	not the world .....	170
no more pain .....	55	now is come salvation .....	73, 77, 78, 82
		nuclear fusion .....	29
		nucleus of the neutron .....	29
		oath .....	133
		obedience .....	2

## General Index

- |  |  |   |   |
|--|--|---|---|
| obey my voice .....                    | 21   | opponent .....                          | 28, 29  |
| obnoxious .....                        | 92   | opposed .....                           | 101, 109, 148   |
| observers .....                        | 2  | opposer .....                           | 28  |
| offensive .....                        | 92   | opposeth .....                          | 120   |
| offer .....                            | 53, 56   | opposite .....                          | 24, 28, 100, 101,<br>109, 132, 141, 173                   |
| oldest son .....                       | 56   | opposite of unconscious .....           | 141   |
| omega .....                            | 60   | opposite to the zenith .....            | 101   |
| on one's guard .....                   | 144  | order .....                             | 12, 14, 29, 36, 55, 56,<br>67, 101, 132-136, 154-156, 160 |
| one .....                              | 1, 5, 7, 13, 14, 16, 18-20,<br>22, 25, 28-30, 36, 43, 45,<br>49-52, 59, 60, 63-65, 67-69,<br>74-76, 78, 79, 85-87, 90, 92,<br>97, 98, 117, 127, 132, 133, 148,<br>150, 151, 153-156, 159, 161, 163,<br>168-170, 173, 175, 177-179, 181,<br>182, 184, 189, 190, 192, 196, 199 | order is a craft .....                  | 132   |
| one consent .....                      | 97, 154, 161   | organizations .....                     | 133, 148, 149   |
| one day One was coming back .....      | 184  | original .....                          | 17, 29, 30, 104, 110                                      |
| one judgment .....                     | 69   | original creation .....                 | 110   |
| one Man .....                          | 30, 65, 168, 190, 192  | original habitat .....                  | 104   |
| one man's sin .....                    | 30   | originally constituted or created ..... | 110   |
| one of a kind .....                    | 90   | other virgins .....                     | 145   |
| one of the nine orders of angels ..... | 132  | our brethren .....                      | 73, 78, 82  |
| one temple for one God .....           | 175  | our brothers day and night .....        | 73  |
| one who has a righteous nature .....   | 98   | our culture .....                       | 5   |
| only My mouth counts .....             | 67   | our enemy .....                         | 73  |
| opened up for the world to see .....   | 106  | our God .....                           | 6, 73, 77, 78, 82   |
| opinion .....                          | 81, 127  | our history .....                       | 5   |
|  |  | our language .....                      | 5   |
|  |  | our name .....                          | 5, 154  |
|  |  | our place .....                         | 6   |

our resources .....	9	people of Israel .....	175, 190
our salvation in allegories .....	132	perdition .....	38, 105, 106, 119, 129, 142
our trust .....	9	perfect .....	25, 36, 37, 49, 55, 64, 72, 74, 90, 110-112, 136, 138, 156, 190
out of course .....	160	perfect character .....	49
out of the vineyard .....	161	perfect deceiver .....	111
over four hundred years .....	161	perfect hypocrite .....	111
overcome .....	6, 112, 181, 182	perfect in thy ways .....	110, 112
overt policy and program .....	148	perfect peace .....	25, 49, 55, 138
overwhelm .....	72, 144	perfection .....	29, 36, 64, 110, 176
overwhelming .....	68, 72	permanent .....	103, 104
owner(s) .....	56, 155, 156, 160, 195	pernicious .....	92
part armour .....	122	perpendicular to the Earth .....	61
pass .....	7, 13, 36, 82, 89, 178, 199	personal misconduct .....	152
paw of the bear .....	87	personal protection .....	137
paw of the lion .....	87	personnel conflicts .....	149
pay day is coming .....	162	pervverting the nation .....	79
peace .....	19, 24, 25, 49, 53, 55, 66, 97, 101, 104, 115, 138, 144, 153, 161, 167, 189	pharaoh .....	176-179, 191
peculiar people .....	43	pierces the heart .....	71
peculiar treasure .....	21	Pilate .....	79, 175, 190
people .....	4-9, 12, 16, 18, 21, 22, 25, 29, 32, 38, 40, 43, 44, 52, 53, 56, 59-63, 65, 68, 69, 76, 79, 80, 84, 85, 92, 95, 97, 102, 105, 109, 116, 119, 120, 124, 127, 128, 133, 142, 143, 148, 150, 151, 153-155, 161, 163, 165, 167, 169, 170, 173-176, 178, 181-184, 187-192, 199	pilfered from police files .....	152
		place .....	6, 7, 9-11, 21, 25, 28, 31, 38, 41, 66, 104, 117, 121, 128, 129, 131, 146, 156, 160, 162
		place His name .....	7, 9
		plague .....	8

## General Index

---

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p>planting information ..... 151</p> <p>playfully malicious ..... 91, 92</p> <p>pleasure ..... 112</p> <p>plenty of oil ..... 146</p> <p>pluck them out ..... 39</p> <p>pluck you out of My hand ..... 198</p> <p>point ..... 28, 101, 149, 151, 159</p> <p>point on the celestial sphere ..... 101</p> <p>poison ..... 75, 76, 105, 106</p> <p>poison her mind ..... 76</p> <p>poison is like ..... 106</p> <p>poison of a serpent ..... 106</p> <p>poison your mind ..... 75</p> <p>police department ..... 152</p> <p>police routing ..... 152</p> <p>political movement ..... 150</p> <p>pollute ..... 59, 85</p> <p>pollution ..... 29</p> <p>Pontius Pilate ..... 175, 190</p> <p>poor ..... 7, 66, 69, 86, 91</p> <p>position ..... 101, 132</p> <p>possessed at birth ..... 106, 109</p> <p>possessions ..... 90</p> <p>poverty ..... 6, 51</p> <p>power is what has Satan upset ..... 78</p> | <p>power of his Christ ..... 73, 78</p> <p>power of mind ..... 136</p> <p>power to hear you ..... 13</p> <p>powerful breath ..... 71</p> <p>precise measurement ..... 28</p> <p>prejudiced ..... 19</p> <p>premeditated murder ..... 142</p> <p>preparation of the gospel ..... 138</p> <p>prepared ..... 11, 85, 91, 138, 144</p> <p>presence of light ..... 144</p> <p>present himself ..... 74</p> <p>present themselves ..... 39, 74</p> <p>pretends to be honest ..... 102</p> <p>prevent sincere Black leaders ..... 149</p> <p>prevent the rise of a Messiah ..... 150</p> <p>priceless ..... 31</p> <p>priest ..... 143, 169, 177</p> <p>prince ..... 66, 115, 132, 138</p> <p>principalities ..... 120, 131, 133, 144</p> <p>principality ..... 131-133</p> <p>principle ..... 132</p> <p>print My message ..... 118</p> <p>produce ..... 28</p> <p>produced ..... 28</p> <p>professional class ..... 7</p> |
|--|--|

progressive groups .....	148	puts immoral behavior in your mind .....	132
promise .....	56, 197-200	qualify .....	14, 68
propaganda .....	82-84	qualities .....	102
property .....	155, 162	quality .....	102, 103
prophecy .....	63	quench all the fiery darts .....	121, 139
prophet(s) .....	26, 47, 48, 83, 196, 199	question(s) .....	16, 60, 62, 63, 68, 75, 82, 86, 99, 117, 130, 197
prosperity .....	49, 53	quick understanding .....	64, 66, 68, 86, 91
protect .....	137	radioactivity .....	29
protect your future .....	137	rage .....	174
protect your mind .....	137	raging .....	175, 179, 184, 185, 187-190
protection .....	136, 137	raiment .....	69
protons and the electrons .....	29	rain .....	8, 155
prove .....	27, 166, 194	raise a tumult .....	101
proved .....	88	raise it up .....	160
provide for your child .....	23	raise you .....	20, 30, 31
public opinion .....	81	raised .....	3, 20, 61, 127, 153
punishable offense .....	81	raising you into the knowledge .....	127
punishment .....	8	raped them .....	163
pure wool .....	79	read and study the revelations .....	148
purified .....	14	real estate that is holy and divine .....	156
put .....	2, 16, 29, 31, 39, 52, 74, 81, 82, 84, 88, 89, 102, 115, 116, 119, 121, 127, 130, 132, 142, 163, 167, 168, 182, 199	real heirs .....	195
put on the whole armor .....	119, 130	realization .....	51
put on the whole armour .....	121	realize .....	51, 147
put them in ... graves .....	163	realizing .....	51, 147
		reasonable .....	98



## General Index

---

- |                                  |                                 |                               |                                     |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| rebelled .....                   | 95                              | remembrance .....             | 97, 116, 123, 154, 161              |
| rebellious .....                 | 5, 95, 188, 189                 | repayment to Me .....         | 162                                 |
| rebellious house .....           | 188                             | report to the devil .....     | 192                                 |
| receive .....                    | 27, 31, 32, 35, 55-57, 112, 189 | reporter .....                | 117, 124, 127                       |
| receive Me .....                 | 27, 32                          | repository .....              | 9                                   |
| receive My name .....            | 55, 57                          | reprove with equity .....     | 66, 86, 91                          |
| received .....                   | 22, 27, 32, 152, 173            | rescue you from danger .....  | 182                                 |
| received him not .....           | 22, 32, 173                     | rescue you from slavery ..... | 182                                 |
| received Me .....                | 27                              | research .....                | 17, 106                             |
| recorded in the Holy Bible ..... | 124                             | residence of a leader .....   | 151                                 |
| Redeemer .....                   | 193                             | resist .....                  | 77, 182                             |
| redeemable .....                 | 96                              | resources .....               | 9                                   |
| redemption .....                 | 81                              | respond .....                 | 44                                  |
| reformation .....                | 81                              | rest .....                    | 7, 64, 82, 86,<br>90, 102, 167, 170 |
| Reformer .....                   | 48                              | resting .....                 | 59, 64, 65, 90                      |
| regardeth not persons .....      | 34, 69                          | resting in Me .....           | 64                                  |
| reject .....                     | 76, 95, 143                     | resting upon Him .....        | 65                                  |
| reject Me .....                  | 95                              | restore .....                 | 143                                 |
| rejected .....                   | 143, 192                        | restored .....                | 80                                  |
| rejoice before him .....         | 193                             | rests .....                   | 59, 68                              |
| rejoicing to their soul .....    | 11                              | resurrecting .....            | 3, 61                               |
| relatives .....                  | 63                              | Resurrection .....            | 3, 48, 61, 167                      |
| religion(s) .....                | 40, 55, 56, 95, 98, 124, 150    | retributively .....           | 67                                  |
| religions leave you damned ..... | 95                              | return home .....             | 155                                 |
| remember .....                   | 5, 99, 104, 110, 146            | Reuben .....                  | 157                                 |

## Satan Revealed

---

reunite Adam .....	30	rightful owners will wake up .....	156
reveal .....	12, 100, 105, 110, 129, 133	rightful rulers of Earth .....	167
revealed.....	38, 45, 106, 148	rightly dividing .....	12
revealed memos .....	148	rise again .....	47
revealing .....	93, 100, 109, 119, 120, 129, 142	rise up .....	31, 156, 178
revealing Satan .....	93, 120	rising of the sun .....	24
revealing the devil .....	109, 119, 129	robbed .....	143
revealing the son of perdition .....	119, 142	rod of his mouth.....	66, 86, 91
revolution .....	102	root of the Father .....	163
reward .....	34, 69, 117	root up also the wheat .....	75
rich .....	5, 51, 69, 133	rose up.....	159, 178, 199
rich neighborhood .....	5	rule .....	3, 83, 102, 129, 156, 167, 175, 192
rich people .....	69	ruled by a prince .....	132
riches .....	6, 50	ruler .....	2, 21, 33, 62, 76, 80, 84, 132, 167, 196
right.....	17, 18, 20, 35, 36, 40, 43, 45, 50, 54, 56, 64, 73, 77, 84, 85, 87, 90, 95, 96, 98, 104, 122, 136, 147, 150, 155, 159, 179, 199	ruler of a certain territory .....	132
righteous .....	63, 93, 95-98, 100-102, 112, 134, 147	rulership .....	2, 3, 53-56, 63, 116, 128, 129, 175, 179
righteous nature .....	96-98, 100	rulership over the Earth .....	55
righteousness .....	4, 66, 69, 82, 86, 91, 96, 98, 121, 135-137, 144	Sabbath .....	136, 155
righteousness is a breastplate .....	136	salvation .....	6, 73, 77, 78, 81, 82, 95, 124-126, 131, 132, 139, 191
rightful heir .....	154, 156, 160	San Francisco office .....	151
rightful owners return .....	155	Sarah .....	157
		sat Solomon upon the throne .....	158

## General Index

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>Satan ..... 28, 39, 51, 73-75,<br/>77, 78, 93, 97, 98, 109,<br/>112, 115, 120-123, 133,<br/>137, 141, 142, 147</p> <p>satan answered ..... 74</p> <p>satan came also ..... 39, 74</p> <p>satan himself ..... 142</p> <p>satan is opposed ..... 109</p> <p>satan is still among us ..... 39</p> <p>satan is subtle ..... 123</p> <p>satan sees Me with power ..... 78</p> <p>satan took Job into ..... 115</p> <p>Saul ..... 87, 88</p> <p>save a scattered people ..... 191</p> <p>save his life ..... 74</p> <p>save His people ..... 169</p> <p>save you ..... 24, 147</p> <p>saveth not with sword and spear ..... 89</p> <p>saw the son ..... 155, 160, 165, 174</p> <p>scatter His children ..... 176</p> <p>scattered ..... 168, 169,<br/>171, 173, 184, 191</p> <p>scattered abroad ..... 168, 169, 171, 173, 184</p> <p>scholar ..... 27</p> <p>scholars ..... 27</p> <p>science ..... 29</p> <p>scorpions ..... 188</p> | <p>scrip ..... 88</p> <p>scripture(s) ..... 4, 12, 13, 48, 62,<br/>101, 110, 112, 118, 121,<br/>122, 143, 169, 191</p> <p>sealed ..... 105</p> <p>search ..... 38, 169, 171</p> <p>seasonings ..... 11</p> <p>second death ..... 25</p> <p>secret knowledge ..... 133</p> <p>see about ..... 162, 163</p> <p>see about My own land ..... 162</p> <p>seed ..... 31, 113, 157, 197-199</p> <p>seek ..... 45, 49, 50, 98, 154, 168</p> <p>seek His kingdom first ..... 50</p> <p>seek to kill off ..... 154</p> <p>seen a light ..... 177</p> <p>seize his inheritance ..... 162</p> <p>serious ..... 3, 4, 27</p> <p>serious action ..... 3</p> <p>serious thought ..... 3</p> <p>serpent had gotten his third ..... 111</p> <p>serpent is a skillful fellow ..... 76</p> <p>serpent talked to Eve ..... 106</p> <p>serpent was not of Adam ..... 111</p> <p>serpent's weapons ..... 133</p> <p>servant to wickedness ..... 109</p> |
|---|---|

## Satan Revealed

---

serve .....	35, 36, 96, 98, 117, 178	short .....	3, 4, 79
set .....	2, 8, 43, 44, 48, 53, 80, 158, 165, 166, 174, 182	short work .....	4
set of people .....	43, 44	shrine .....	124, 125, 127, 128
set you free .....	48, 182	shuts the door .....	45
set you free from bondage .....	182	sign of the end .....	2
seven .....	1, 11, 43, 64, 71, 90	sinful men .....	47
seven days .....	1, 11	sinned .....	30, 143
seven spirits .....	64, 90	sit in the temple .....	175
seven years .....	43	sits as a temple .....	175
seventh month .....	1	six hundred chosen chariots .....	179
Shaaraim .....	89	six thousand year lease .....	162
shall bow .....	34, 193	six thousand years .....	29, 162, 179
shall confess .....	34, 193	Skin for skin .....	74
shall rest upon him .....	64, 86, 90	slander campaigns .....	149
shalt not .....	135, 136	slandorous media coverage .....	149
she shall bring forth a son .....	169	slave name .....	55, 81
sheep .....	87, 170, 171	slavery .....	182
shepherd .....	173	slay .....	66, 71, 72, 86, 91, 92, 100, 104, 105, 139
shew thyself approved .....	12	slay the unrighteous .....	100
shewing himself .....	120	slay the wicked .....	66, 71, 72, 86, 91, 100, 105, 139
shield .....	88, 120, 139	slew .....	87, 89, 161
shield of faith .....	120, 139	slew both .....	87
shine the light on his nature .....	106	slew him .....	87, 89, 161
shoes of the gospel of peace .....	144	slither .....	101
shooting out from the root .....	163		

## General Index

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p>slumbered and slept ..... 145</p> <p>smite ..... 8, 66-68, 71, 86, 88, 91, 105</p> <p>smite means ..... 67</p> <p>smite the earth ..... 66, 71, 86, 91, 105</p> <p>smiting the whole Earth ..... 67</p> <p>smoking and drinking ..... 61</p> <p>smooth stones ..... 88</p> <p>smote him ..... 87</p> <p>snake ..... 75-77, 101</p> <p>snake can raise his head ..... 101</p> <p>snake cannot stay upright ..... 101</p> <p>snake charmer ..... 77</p> <p>snake handler ..... 77</p> <p>snake looks like the terrain ..... 76</p> <p>snaked his way through a third ..... 111</p> <p>snakes ..... 75, 76</p> <p>snakes read what I write ..... 76</p> <p>sold his birthright ..... 159</p> <p>sold in secret ..... 133</p> <p>soldered ..... 105</p> <p>Solomon ..... 126, 158</p> <p>Solomon's temple ..... 126</p> <p>Son ..... 3, 26, 27, 29, 30, 47,<br/>63, 65, 78, 123, 138, 145, 155,<br/>160, 162, 165, 169, 174, 176, 182,<br/>187, 188, 191, 193-195, 197-200</p> <p>son of God ..... 33, 123</p> | <p>son of Haggeth ..... 158</p> <p>son of man ..... 47, 145, 188, 198</p> <p>son of perdition ..... 38, 105,<br/>106, 119, 129, 142</p> <p>son nor nephew ..... 116</p> <p>sons ... 32, 33, 39, 73-75, 102, 196, 197, 200</p> <p>son's job ..... 168</p> <p>son thy firstborn Esau ..... 157</p> <p>sorcerers ..... 25</p> <p>sought to cut off the genuine vine ..... 162</p> <p>soul ..... 11, 39, 110, 111, 121</p> <p>sound ..... 12-14</p> <p>soup ..... 159</p> <p>source of unity and strength ..... 126</p> <p>south into West Africa ..... 166</p> <p>so-called ..... 2, 6, 24, 33, 54,<br/>59, 60, 62, 76, 80, 142,<br/>153, 161, 163, 167, 170,<br/>173, 174, 191, 197</p> <p>so-called Black man ..... 2, 33, 60,<br/>80, 142, 191, 197</p> <p>so-called Black people ..... 6, 62,<br/>153, 161, 163,<br/>167, 170, 173, 174</p> <p>speaking lies ..... 93, 106</p> <p>spear ..... 88, 89, 136, 137</p> <p>special encounter ..... 177</p> <p>specific tactics ..... 150</p> |
|---|--|

spices .....	11	stand against the devil .....	136, 140
spirit .....	30, 39, 40, 59, 64-66, 68, 83, 86, 90, 120, 134, 139, 140, 200	stand against the powers .....	135, 136
spirit just means it is a mental thing .....	134	stand upright .....	61
spirit of .....	59, 64-66, 68, 83, 86, 90, 120, 200	stars .....	16, 18, 133, 175
spirit of counsel .....	64, 65, 68, 86, 90	starving .....	3
spirit of knowledge .....	64, 66, 68, 86, 90	state religion .....	150
spirit of principalities .....	120	stem of Jesse .....	63, 86
spirit of wisdom .....	64, 65, 68, 86, 90	stiffnecked .....	5, 95, 183, 188, 189
spirits .....	64, 90	stir him up .....	62, 85, 86
spiritual .....	9, 25, 30, 120, 131, 134, 163, 168	stir Yehuwdah up .....	63
spiritual and mental death .....	25	stone .....	35, 89, 124, 126
spiritual children .....	168	stone was cut out .....	126
spiritual communion of man .....	9	stop Judah .....	166
spiritual graves .....	163	strange land and country .....	115
spiritual wickedness .....	120, 131, 134	stranger .....	69
split .....	29	stream of Egypt .....	36
splits the atom .....	29	strength .....	73, 77, 78, 82, 126, 158
spoil .....	143	strength to resist Satan .....	77
spoiled .....	143	strike .....	8, 67
staff .....	88	strike teams .....	8
stand .....	8, 12, 44, 54, 61, 121, 130, 131, 133-136, 139, 140, 146, 147, 181, 184, 189	strong .....	121, 129, 130, 147
stand against the cunning .....	130	strong in the might .....	130
		strong in the power .....	130
		students .....	45

## General Index

---

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>study ..... 12, 18, 29, 32, 40,<br/>44, 45, 87, 90, 91, 99, 100,<br/>106, 123, 128, 135, 148, 168</p> <p>study and stand up ..... 135</p> <p>studying ..... 37, 38, 40, 45, 99, 133, 134</p> <p>studying and be righteous ..... 134</p> <p>subtile ..... 128, 130</p> <p>subtily ..... 123</p> <p>subtly ..... 124, 151</p> <p>suffering ..... 3, 24, 82, 190</p> <p>sun ..... 15, 16, 18, 24, 29-31, 146</p> <p>sundry times ..... 196</p> <p>superior to all names ..... 32</p> <p>Supreme Being ..... 9</p> <p>supreme wisdom ..... 21</p> <p>surrender your life ..... 47, 49</p> <p>surveillance ..... 144</p> <p>survive ..... 6</p> <p>sustain life ..... 30</p> <p>swallowed up the flood ..... 84</p> <p>sword ..... 88, 89, 117, 136, 137, 139, 140</p> <p>symbol ..... 146, 175</p> <p>symbolically ..... 143</p> <p>Syrians ..... 155</p> <p>tabernacle ..... 1, 9-12</p> <p>take a group away from Satan ..... 98</p> | <p>take heed to thyself ..... 176</p> <p>take you from your enemy ..... 182</p> <p>taken counsel with the Gentiles ..... 191</p> <p>taken into captivity ..... 143</p> <p>taking you ..... 112</p> <p>tapes ..... 5</p> <p>tarried ..... 145</p> <p>teach them the knowledge ..... 98</p> <p>teaching you ..... 17, 46, 81, 93, 95, 136</p> <p>techniques ..... 148</p> <p>tell the Earth ..... 91</p> <p>temple ..... 120, 126, 160, 161, 175, 176</p> <p>temporary visitation ..... 64</p> <p>ten virgins ..... 144</p> <p>terrible ..... 15, 21, 27, 34, 69</p> <p>territory ..... 132</p> <p>terrorists ..... 8</p> <p>testimony ..... 62</p> <p>that day ..... 36, 38, 105,<br/>119, 120, 130, 168, 176</p> <p>that day shall not come ..... 38, 105, 119, 120</p> <p>that great I AM ..... 60</p> <p>that nation ..... 168-171</p> <p>the accuser ..... 73, 78, 79, 82</p> <p>the all-powerful snake charmer ..... 77</p> <p>the Ancient of days ..... 15, 79</p> |
|---|---|

## Satan Revealed

---

the Ancient of days did sit .....	79	the door was shut .....	145
the battle .....	89	the dragon cast out .....	84
the beginning .....	3, 17, 77, 93, 107, 111, 157, 192	the dry bones .....	71
the Black man's God .....	19	the dwellings of the wicked .....	117
the blessings of thy Father .....	158	the Earth helped the woman .....	84
the body .....	36	the elect .....	4
the Book of God .....	17	the end comes when I reveal .....	105
the book of His laws .....	176	the everlasting Father .....	66, 138
the breath of life .....	71	the Father .....	26, 48, 61, 107, 163, 196
the brook .....	88, 90	the father of .....	107, 196
the chosen .....	3	the father of all lies .....	107
the craft .....	132	the father of Cain .....	107
the Creator .....	33, 54, 95	the fear .....	64, 66, 68, 86, 90, 91, 168
the crown of the head .....	158	the field .....	6, 88, 101, 106, 110
the curse .....	113	the first Adam .....	29
the devil .....	6, 26, 28, 29, 71, 77, 80, 96, 100, 103, 105-107, 109, 119-122, 127-130, 132, 136, 137, 139, 140, 142, 147, 148, 192	the firstfruits of the harvest .....	191
the devil divided us .....	29	the flood .....	83, 84
the devil is wicked .....	71	the food we eat .....	16
the devil, Satan himself .....	142	the foolish said .....	145
the devil's nature .....	102, 103, 105, 109	the fowls of the air .....	88, 89
the devil's nature is fixed .....	105	the genuine heirs .....	163
the division of the "atom" .....	29	the genuine vine .....	163
the door .....	45, 145	the God of Israel .....	15, 17, 18, 26, 33
		the God of the armies of Israel .....	88
		the God of the Bible .....	17, 26, 33



## General Index

---

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p>the head ..... 35, 36, 97, 101, 154, 158, 161</p> <p>the head is the first ..... 35</p> <p>the head is together ..... 35</p> <p>the hearing of his ears ..... 66, 86, 91</p> <p>the heart ..... 37, 71, 92, 137, 178, 179</p> <p>the Hebrews are the heirs ..... 195</p> <p>the heir of "all" things ..... 194</p> <p>the Holy Book ..... 17</p> <p>the Holy One ..... 59, 60, 85</p> <p>the hour is coming ..... 187</p> <p>the House of Judah ..... 33, 196</p> <p>the husbandmen saw the son ..... 155,<br/>160, 165, 174</p> <p>the intrinsic characteristic ..... 102</p> <p>the issue ..... 80, 81</p> <p>the king ..... 7, 8, 79, 178, 193</p> <p>the kingdom of Good ..... 54</p> <p>the kingdom of Heaven ..... 33, 144</p> <p>the last part ..... 129</p> <p>the light of the wicked ..... 116</p> <p>the lion ..... 62, 87, 129</p> <p>the lion's whelp ..... 62</p> <p>the living God ..... 19, 87</p> <p>the Lord ..... 7, 8, 24, 33, 88, 162</p> <p>the Man who made everything ..... 17</p> <p>the masses ..... 43</p> | <p>the men of Israel ..... 89</p> <p>the midst of My people ..... 59, 85</p> <p>the Mighty God ..... 65, 66, 138</p> <p>the Mighty One ..... 13</p> <p>the mind ..... 1, 10, 12, 66, 105,<br/>110, 121, 134, 137, 148</p> <p>the mountain ..... 35, 177</p> <p>the name of Israel ..... 97, 154, 161</p> <p>the nation ..... 6, 79, 80, 148</p> <p>the nations of the Earth ..... 154</p> <p>the natural order ..... 156</p> <p>the nature ..... 73, 93, 94,<br/>100, 105, 123, 155</p> <p>the nature of Satan ..... 73</p> <p>the nature of the righteous ..... 93</p> <p>the nature of the wicked ..... 93, 94, 100, 105</p> <p>the nature of your enemy ..... 92</p> <p>the nerve to wake Jacob ..... 62</p> <p>the oldest son being the rightful ..... 156</p> <p>the One intended ..... 182</p> <p>the one that is the son ..... 29</p> <p>the One who has the power ..... 78</p> <p>the One who is ..... 60</p> <p>the One who offers ..... 182</p> <p>the One with such power ..... 49</p> <p>the only Man who can ..... 96</p> |
|--|--|

the only man with a conscience .....	96	the responsible Negro .....	149
the only Truth .....	48	the rightful heir .....	154, 156, 160
the only way .....	3, 6, 23, 44, 48, 49, 128, 147	the rightful owners .....	155, 156
the opposite .....	24, 28, 100, 101, 132, 141, 173	the rightful owners return .....	155
the opposite of the righteous .....	100	the rod .....	66-68, 71, 83, 86, 91, 100, 102, 105
the original Adam .....	29	the rod of iron .....	83
the Owner of this name .....	56	the rod of My mouth ....	67, 68, 71, 100, 105
the Owner of a thing .....	195	the ruler for ever .....	33
the paw of the bear .....	87	the ruler forever .....	62, 80
the paw of the lion .....	87	the rulers of the darkness .....	120, 131, 133
the people of Earth .....	84	the same serpent .....	106, 107
the people of Israel .....	175, 190	the seat of government .....	149
the physical sun .....	30	the second Adam .....	30
the place .....	7, 9, 41, 117	the serpent .....	82-84, 101, 106, 110, 111
the planet Earth .....	27, 34, 166, 169, 184, 191, 192	the serpent cast out .....	82, 84
the poor .....	7, 66, 69, 86, 91	the serpent had gotten his third .....	111
the power to give you .....	24, 32	the serpent is diametrically opposed .....	101
the power to make you .....	32	the serpent talked to Eve .....	106
the power to resurrect you .....	32	the serpent was more subtil .....	106, 110
the powers and rulers of darkness .....	135	the serpent's weapons .....	133
the preparation of the gospel .....	138	the shield of faith .....	120, 139
the Prince of Peace .....	66, 115, 138	the shield went before him .....	88
the real heirs .....	195	the sides of the north .....	175
		the sight of his eyes .....	66, 86, 91
		the slave trade .....	163

## General Index

---

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p>the sling..... 90</p> <p>the snake looks like ..... 76</p> <p>the son of man..... 47, 145, 198</p> <p>the son of perdition ..... 38, 105,<br/>106, 119, 129, 142</p> <p>the Son sent all by Himself ..... 188</p> <p>the son who is to rule ..... 83</p> <p>the sons came ..... 75</p> <p>the spirit ..... 59, 64-66, 68, 83,<br/>86, 90, 120, 139, 140, 200</p> <p>the spirit of counsel and ..... 64, 68, 86, 90</p> <p>the spirit of knowledge and ..... 64, 86, 90</p> <p>the spirit of wisdom ..... 64, 65, 68, 86, 90</p> <p>the Spiritual Son ..... 30</p> <p>the stem of Jesse ..... 63, 86</p> <p>the stranger ..... 69</p> <p>the strength to resist Satan ..... 77</p> <p>the sun is only a symbol..... 146</p> <p>the Supreme Being..... 9</p> <p>the sword..... 117, 137, 139, 140</p> <p>the Sword is here ..... 139</p> <p>the sword of the Spirit ..... 139, 140</p> <p>the synagogue of Satan ..... 51</p> <p>the tares ..... 74, 75</p> <p>the teacher of righteousness ..... 82</p> <p>the temple ..... 120, 160, 175, 176</p> | <p>the third day rise ..... 47</p> <p>the thrones were cast down ..... 79</p> <p>the tree ..... 62</p> <p>the tree corrupt ..... 62</p> <p>the tree good ..... 62</p> <p>the tree is known ..... 62</p> <p>the Truth-Bearer ..... 129</p> <p>the type..... 63</p> <p>the unjust rulers ..... 102</p> <p>the upright man ..... 100</p> <p>the vineyard ..... 161, 162</p> <p>the war began ..... 111</p> <p>the water we drink ..... 16</p> <p>the wheat ..... 74, 75</p> <p>the wheat from the tares..... 75</p> <p>the whole armour ..... 121, 134</p> <p>the wicked ..... 66-68, 71, 72, 86,<br/>91-95, 98, 100-102,<br/>104-106, 112, 113,<br/>115-117, 121, 139, 179</p> <p>the wicked are serpents ..... 106</p> <p>the wicked is downright the devil ..... 100</p> <p>the wiles of the devil ..... 121</p> <p>the wisdom ..... 11, 12</p> <p>the wise answered ..... 145</p> <p>the wise ones ..... 44, 45</p> |
|--|--|

the wise took oil .....	145	they go astray as soon .....	93, 106
the woman.....	23, 83, 84, 106, 110	they have .....	5, 6, 13, 21, 37, 38, 44, 52, 93, 95, 97, 102, 124, 127, 128, 143, 153-155, 159, 161, 166, 171, 181, 183, 189, 192
the womb .....	35, 93, 106, 107	they have been scattered abroad .....	171
the Word .....	12, 26, 38, 40, 47, 67, 71, 100-102, 106, 123, 139-141, 170, 183	they have rebelled .....	95
the Word is the sword .....	139	they have sinned .....	143
the Word of somebody special .....	139	they murder two million Black .....	142
the word of truth .....	12	they shall walk like blind men .....	143
the wounded .....	89	they that hate thee .....	97, 101, 153, 161
thee.....	19, 43, 74, 85, 87-89, 97, 101, 110, 138, 143, 153, 154, 157-159, 161, 176, 179, 188, 198, 199	they that hear shall live .....	187
their champion was dead .....	89	they that were ready went in .....	145
their poison is like .....	106	they walk on in darkness.....	160
there is a God in Israel .....	89	thicket .....	129
they all slumbered .....	145	thine enemies .....	97, 101, 153, 161
they are.....	5, 8, 11, 13, 17-19, 22, 28, 36-40, 45, 51, 52, 61, 62, 71, 76, 78, 81, 83, 84, 91, 96, 97, 102, 106, 112, 116, 123, 124, 128, 129, 142-144, 153-155, 158, 161, 163, 166-170, 175, 182-184, 188, 189, 191, 193, 198, 200	thine hand .....	74
they are rebellious .....	189	think .....	11-14, 16, 17, 22, 38, 52, 53, 60, 65-67, 82, 91, 92, 103, 109, 110, 119, 122, 125, 126, 129, 157, 158, 162, 168, 169, 191
they are the children .....	170	third of the angels of heaven .....	111
they be a rebellious house .....	188	this assembly .....	89
they caught him .....	161	this day .....	77, 88, 89, 159
		this devil's nature .....	102, 103
		this is God with you .....	65
		this is the day .....	59, 85
		this is the heir .....	155, 160, 165, 174

## General Index

- |  |  |                                       |   |
|--|--|---------------------------------------|---|
| this perfect Spirit .....                    | 64   | thy .....                             | 12, 43, 51, 74, 87, 88,<br>97, 101, 110, 112, 129, 136,<br>138, 143, 153, 154, 157-159,<br>161, 175, 176, 179, 190, 198 |
| this time .....                              | 3, 77, 111, 166  | thy hidden ones .....                 | 97, 154, 161  |
| thorns .....                                 | 188  | thy pleasure .....                    | 112   |
| those virgins arose .....                    | 145  | thy ways .....                        | 110, 112, 138   |
| thou .....                                   | 19, 43, 51, 74, 79,<br>87-89, 97, 101, 110, 112, 126,<br>135, 136, 138, 143, 153, 157, 158,<br>160, 161, 169, 175, 176, 179, 182,<br>188, 190, 197, 198, 200 | thy words were found .....            | 12  |
| thou art cursed above all .....              | 101  | time .....                            | 3, 27, 28, 36, 37, 44, 45,<br>52, 53, 65, 68, 77,<br>78, 83, 96, 103, 111, 136,<br>166, 167, 192, 196                   |
| thou art not able .....                      | 87   | Titus did not kill them off .....     | 166   |
| thou hast forgotten the law .....            | 143  | to affect .....                       | 68  |
| thou hast rejected knowledge .....           | 143  | to afflict .....                      | 67  |
| thou hast said .....                         | 175, 179   | to and fro in the Earth .....         | 74  |
| thou hast trusted<br>in thy wickedness ..... | 179  | to be able to stand .....             | 121, 130, 133-135   |
| thou shalt not bear false .....              | 136  | to charge someone .....               | 79  |
| thou shalt not bow down thyself .....        | 136  | to inflict a heavy blow .....         | 67  |
| thou shalt not kill .....                    | 135  | to kill .....                         | 67, 72, 154, 160,<br>167, 168, 175, 177, 194  |
| thou shalt not worship any other .....       | 136  | to kill violently .....               | 72  |
| thou wast created .....                      | 110  | to make an accusation .....           | 81  |
| thought .....                                | 3, 13, 53, 56, 76, 86, 160   | to overwhelm .....                    | 72  |
| thoughts .....                               | 9, 10, 13, 157   | to serve You .....                    | 35  |
| thousands .....                              | 119  | to thee in the name of the Lord ..... | 88  |
| three separate segments .....                | 149  | to win .....                          | 137, 144  |
| thrones .....                                | 79   | to wrestle .....                      | 131, 144  |
| thrust through .....                         | 117  |                                       |   |

together .....	29, 35, 45, 97, 105, 127, 153, 154, 156, 161, 165-171, 173-175, 179, 182, 188-191, 194	true .....	7, 46, 81, 151, 162, 163, 175
together as one .....	168-170	true heir .....	163
took Job from his country .....	115	true Vine .....	162, 163
took no oil with them .....	145	trust .....	9, 102
took their lamps .....	145	truth .....	6, 12, 19, 48, 83, 107, 123, 124, 129, 135, 137, 144, 147, 169, 175, 190
tool .....	28, 67	truth will destroy them .....	129
tools .....	99, 100, 147	try Him .....	49
tormented .....	26	try to discredit Me .....	128
torn down .....	125, 161	try your God .....	49
totally destroyed .....	161	tumult .....	97, 101, 153, 161
totally killed them mentally .....	163	tune into .....	35
touch his bone .....	74	tuned in to your thoughts .....	13
transcribe .....	10	turn .....	39, 40, 90, 98, 102, 177, 183
traps .....	121	turn Israel loose .....	177
travel .....	7	turn it loose .....	90
treated harshly .....	6	turned .....	20, 40, 158, 178
tree of the garden .....	106, 110	two thousand years .....	160, 162, 168
tribe of Israel .....	33	twofold more the child of hell .....	96
tribulation .....	3, 51	type .....	63, 86, 87, 124
trick .....	92, 132, 166	unchangeable .....	103
tricked you .....	98	unconscious .....	141-143
trimmed their lamps .....	145	unconscious people .....	143
trouble .....	74	unconscious state .....	142
		uncover him .....	106

# General Index

uncovered.....	111	utterance.....	139
under .....	26, 67, 144, 175, 184	valley.....	8, 89
under surveillance .....	144	vast weapons .....	181
understand .....	3, 4, 14, 22, 29, 47, 63-65, 73, 92, 93, 95, 101, 104, 117, 123, 130, 132, 156, 160	vengeance .....	162
understanding .....	11, 21, 37, 54, 64-66, 68, 86, 90-92, 102, 183	venom .....	128
unify and electrify .....	150	vessels .....	145
unity .....	29, 126, 150, 175, 184, 191	vicious.....	83, 91, 93
university .....	28, 45	viciously.....	142
unjust .....	100, 102	victim to the devil .....	140
unjust rulers .....	102	victory is guaranteed .....	2
unlimited .....	127	vigilant .....	144
unprinciple .....	132	vigintillion .....	28
unrighteous .....	100	vineyard .....	161, 162
unto us .....	65, 138, 194, 195	violently .....	72
unusual fellow .....	72	vipers .....	75
unverifiable .....	81	virgins .....	44, 45, 144, 145
upon his shoulder .....	65, 138	voice.....	21, 73, 77, 78, 82, 111, 157, 176, 187, 190, 200
upright.....	61, 74, 100-102, 147	wake up .....	104, 156
upright nature .....	102	walk on in darkness .....	160
upset .....	2, 3, 78, 84, 158, 184	walked .....	5, 20, 125
utmost bound .....	158	walking .....	5, 74, 125
utter .....	13, 111, 181	walking up and down.....	74
		war ....	3, 8, 87, 111, 120, 121, 128, 133, 144
		war began .....	111

war that is taking .....	128	weak talk .....	147
warfare .....	8, 136	wealth .....	49, 54, 56, 115
warranted counterintelligence .....	152	weapon .....	67, 136
warrior since his youth .....	90	welded .....	105
waste .....	37, 54, 129	went out after him .....	87
watch .....	15, 16, 34, 38, 144, 145, 167, 188	west .....	24, 166
watch this devil .....	144	what I teach .....	6, 31, 32, 37, 80, 124
watchful .....	144	what was your repayment to Me .....	162
water .....	16, 29, 72, 83, 84	wheat .....	74, 75
water as a flood means .....	83	white masons .....	132
way off from Jerusalem .....	168	white masons who have written .....	132
ways .....	110-112, 138, 157	who .....	3-5, 7, 11, 13, 15-17, 19-21, 23, 26, 27, 33, 34, 36-40, 44, 45, 48, 50, 53, 55, 60-63, 65, 73-75, 78, 81-83, 85, 86, 90-92, 95, 96, 98, 105, 109, 110, 116, 118-120, 123, 128, 131-134, 142, 147, 148, 150, 153, 154, 156, 157, 165-167, 169-171, 173, 174, 176, 177, 182-184, 187-193, 195-198
we .....	5-7, 9, 14-16, 18, 19, 28, 29, 33, 38, 51, 60, 75, 79, 82, 92, 93, 100, 102, 112, 119, 120, 126, 128, 131, 139, 141, 144, 154-156, 161, 166, 167, 175, 176, 178, 181, 182, 184, 192, 194, 199	who he is and how he is .....	148
we are Hebrews .....	60	who is .....	33, 36-38, 60, 83, 86, 116, 153, 176, 188, 193, 195, 196
we are wrestling with somebody .....	131	who shall .....	62, 85
we have .....	6, 92, 128, 131, 144, 176, 178	who you are fighting against .....	132, 134
we heard He was coming .....	184	whole .....	9, 17, 22, 53, 67, 79, 91, 93, 102, 104, 119, 121, 122, 130, 134, 166, 169, 182, 189, 190
we shall overcome .....	112, 181		
we sold the yellow book .....	5		
we went everywhere .....	5		
we wrestle not against flesh .....	120, 131		



## General Index

---

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>whole armour ..... 121, 134</p> <p>whole Earth ..... 22, 67, 91, 166</p> <p>whoremongers ..... 25</p> <p>wicked ..... 66-68, 71, 72, 81,<br/>86, 91-96, 98-102,<br/>104-106, 109, 110, 112, 113,<br/>115-118, 121, 139, 162, 179</p> <p>wicked are serpents ..... 106</p> <p>wicked master ..... 105</p> <p>wicked nature is innate ..... 109</p> <p>wickedly ingrained ..... 103</p> <p>wickedness ..... 81, 96-98, 103-106,<br/>109-112, 120, 131, 134, 179</p> <p>wickedness is an inherent part ..... 103</p> <p>wickedness is instilled ..... 106</p> <p>widow ..... 69</p> <p>wiles of the Devil ..... 121</p> <p>will be able to stand ..... 130, 139, 146</p> <p>wisdom ..... 11, 12, 21, 31,<br/>37, 54, 63-65, 68,<br/>86, 90, 179</p> <p>wise ..... 44, 45, 145, 146, 183, 189</p> <p>wise took oil ..... 145</p> <p>with Me to the Lamb's marriage ..... 146</p> <p>without knowledge ..... 181</p> <p>woman ..... 22, 23, 54, 55,<br/>83, 84, 106, 110</p> <p>wonder ..... 16, 65, 189, 191, 194</p> | <p>word ..... 12, 26, 27, 37, 38,<br/>40, 43, 47, 67, 68, 71, 79,<br/>92, 100-102, 105, 106, 117,<br/>118, 123-125, 139-141, 170, 183</p> <p>words ..... 12, 37, 38, 43,<br/>60, 61, 68, 92, 93, 112,<br/>118, 155, 188, 199</p> <p>work ..... 4, 47, 61, 67, 77,<br/>84, 161, 163, 182, 183</p> <p>workman ..... 12</p> <p>world ..... 2, 3, 9, 11, 18, 21,<br/>22, 30, 40, 60-63, 71, 72,<br/>83, 84, 104, 106, 115, 116,<br/>120, 124, 131, 133, 154, 160,<br/>163, 167-170, 181-183, 189-193</p> <p>worse ..... 3</p> <p>worship ..... 1, 2, 7, 8, 18, 136, 176</p> <p>worst ..... 3</p> <p>wrap ..... 137</p> <p>wrath ..... 26, 106</p> <p>wrath will come down ..... 106</p> <p>wrestle ..... 120, 131, 144</p> <p>wrestle for your salvation ..... 131</p> <p>wrestling against ..... 131-134</p> <p>wrestling takes place in your mind ..... 131</p> <p>Wright brothers ..... 17</p> <p>written our Holy Bible ..... 132</p> <p>ye desire again to be in bondage ..... 183</p> <p>year to year ..... 7</p> |
|--|---|

year(s) .....	7, 29, 43, 54, 60, 73, 122, 142, 148, 160-162, 168, 169, 179, 182, 184	you will .....	3, 10, 15-17, 25, 27, 38, 40, 47, 51, 54, 64, 84, 97, 99, 109, 110, 122, 123, 130, 139, 142, 146-148, 168, 169
Yehuwdah .....	3, 33, 62, 63, 80, 166, 196	you will be able to go home with Me ....	146
Yehuwdah is lying down asleep .....	62	you will be able to marry Me .....	146
Yehuwdah is really a great king .....	62	your .....	2, 5, 9-13, 15-17, 19-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31, 34, 35, 37, 40, 43-51, 53, 55, 56, 60, 61, 64, 66, 69, 74-77, 80, 81, 92, 93, 95-100, 102, 104, 107, 109, 112, 113, 116, 117, 121-123, 125, 126, 130-138, 140, 142, 144-147, 155-157, 162, 166, 168, 175, 178, 182, 190-192, 196, 197, 199, 200
yell .....	43	your armour .....	122
yelled.....	43	your battle with Satan .....	121
yelling .....	43	your character .....	10, 46, 47, 147
yellow book .....	5, 43	your enemies .....	155
Yell-Low .....	43	your God .....	24, 34, 49, 69, 95, 125
yoke.....	27, 130	your heart .....	12, 37, 96, 121, 137
You Are Not a Nigger .....	5, 43	your inheritance .....	28, 155, 175, 190, 191, 196, 199
you are really rich .....	51	your lamp .....	146
you do not understand.....	92, 132, 156	your lamp will have light .....	146
you have a "natural" heir .....	156	your land .....	80, 155
you have got to.....	49, 55, 56, 134, 135, 139, 144, 170	your mind .....	11, 16, 20, 35, 40, 75, 98, 121, 122, 125, 130-133, 138
you have to be aware .....	76		
you must .....	1, 10, 12, 14, 26, 37, 45, 80, 85, 121, 122, 135, 139, 146-149		
you must know of Me .....	147		
you must learn of Me .....	147		
you need oil for your lamp .....	146		
you owe your life to Me .....	49		
you return home .....	155		

## General Index

---

your oil .....	145, 146
your prime example .....	43, 46
your property .....	155
your redemption .....	81
your salvation .....	77, 125, 126, 131
your soul .....	121
your strength .....	77
youth .....	87, 88, 90
zenith .....	101
zero to vigintillion .....	28

## Concordance of יהוה and יהוה בן יהוה

### יהוה

*This section is arranged alphabetically by the first  
term that follows the name יהוה. (י. יהוה is abbreviated.)*

(י) already had it fixed .....	159
(י) asked, who will go .....	189
(י) asks the question .....	63
(י) be with thee .....	87
(י) can do .....	17
(י) calls it a breastplate .....	136
(י) chooses to place His name .....	7, 9
(י) chose	
[ ] them .....	21

**[ (?) chose], cont.**

[ ] Yehuwdah to be the ruler for ever .....	33, 62
[ ] Me and you to glorify ... praise His name .....	193
(?) commanded Israel .....	1
(?) created	
[ ] the heaven and the Earth .....	17
[ ] you after Himself .....	95
[ ] him for a purpose .....	112
(?) cursed him to crawl ... belly .....	100
(?) did	
sons ... not know Satan ... but [ ] .....	75
[ ] not choose Esau .....	159
(?) does	
[ ] not	
{ } need your thoughts .....	9
{ } require sound .....	14
(?) forced Pharaoh ... turn ... children ... loose .....	177/178
(?) had made .....	106, 110
(?) hardened Pharaoh's heart .....	176, 179
(?) has	
[ ] the	
{ } power ...	
_____ to give you eternal life .....	24
_____ to resurrect you .....	32
_____ to make you the sons .....	32

[(?) has], *cont.*

[ ] sent Me to a hardheaded people ..... 95

(?) hath chosen thee ..... 43

(?) is

[ ] his/His

{ } Father ..... 3

{ } name ..... 18

[ ] about to bring ... upon ... Earth ..... 4

[ ] God

announced { } ..... 5

{ } of all gods ..... 34

I know { } ..... 99

{ } your God ..... 34, 125

must confess { } ..... 192

[ ] also free to take or ... leave you ..... 6

[ ] the

{ } Supreme Being ..... 9

{ } Mighty One ..... 13

{ } God

\_\_\_\_\_ of Israel ..... 15, 26

\_\_\_\_\_ of the Bible ..... 33

{ } Black man's God ..... 19

{ } living God ..... 19

{ } so-called Black man's God ..... 24

[ ] already tuned in ..... 13

[ ] not

{ } a

\_\_\_\_\_ God that is afar off ..... 13

\_\_\_\_\_ man that he should lie ..... 198

\_\_\_\_\_ liar ..... 199

"{ } ... coming back ... to mess with us ..." ..... 176

[ (?) is], *cont.*

[ ] closer than you ... dreamed .....	13
[ ] so	
{ } close to you .....	13
{ } jealous of your inheritance .....	155
[ ] wonderful .....	14
[ ] mighty .....	14
[ ] great	
{ } because He created all things .....	15
My original premise that { } .....	17
[ ] a	
{ } Man	
_____ a Black Man .....	17
_____ ... He creates light and darkness .....	19
[ ] alright with Me .....	18
[ ] to	
{ } provide for you .....	20
{ } come and reach down for a downtrodden people .....	21
[ ] happiness .....	39
[ ] joy, joy, joy .....	39
[ ] all-powerful .....	56
[ ] glorious and wonderful .....	85
[ ] going	
{ } to	
_____ put their lights out .....	116
_____ win the war .....	144
[ ] King of all kings .....	193
[ ] Lord of all lords .....	193
(?) ... sends His Son ... by Himself .....	188
(?) let our enemies be confounded .....	14

(י) loves Me .....	27
(י) made	
[ ] it like that .....	103
[ ] this promise .....	198
(י) painted him as a snake .....	76
(י) said	
[ ] unto	
{ } Satan	
_____ From whence comest thou? .....	74
_____ Hast thou considered my servant Job .....	74
_____ Behold, he is in thine hand .....	74
{ } the	
_____ serpent ... thou art cursed .....	101
_____ wicked must be chased out of the world .....	104
{ } Abraham ... in Isaac shall thy seed be called .....	157
[ ] they are our enemies .....	123
[ ] He would not let it rain until you return home .....	155
[ ] Don't be scared of them .....	188
[ ] that in the Last Day, I will raise up ONE .....	199
(י) saveth not with sword and spear .....	89
(י) saying, yes I know ... but ... you do not ... understand .....	156
(י) says	
[ ] the wicked have no power .....	101
keeping My commandments ... not a hardship [ ] .....	187
[ ] I have given you to Him .....	198
(י) shall beat off from the channel .....	36



## Satan Revealed

---

(?) sits with the book of His law .....	175/176
(?) smote all the firstborn ... land of Egypt .....	178
(?) so loved the world of Israel .....	191
(?) spoke to your fathers .....	196
(?) that delivered me out of the paw of the lion .....	87
(?) The	
[ ] God of Israel .....	15
[ ] true Husbandman .....	175
(?) who	
[ ] has created all things .....	19
[ ] ... sustains all things .....	27
[ ] at sundry times .....	196
(?) will	
[ ] smite	
{ } the heathen .....	8
{ } all the people ... against Jerusalem .....	8
[ ] instantly, when you receive Me do for you .....	56
(?) wrote in Ezekiel 2:6 .....	188
“(?) ... You got that?...” .....	49



## יהוה

*This section is arranged alphabetically by the first*

*term that precedes the name יהוה. (יהוה is abbreviated as י and יהוה בן יהוה is abbreviated as יי.)*

... about (י)	192
against (י)	
They have rebelled [ ] ... followers of the wicked	95
you do things [ ]	97
made his move [ ]	111
they have sinned [ ]	143
together [ ]	
counsel { }	
rulers ... taken _____	165, 174
rulers take _____ and ... His anointed	166, 174
Kings ... rulers took _____ and ... you--Judah	167
rulers ... gathered { }	
_____ and (יי)	174
_____ Me, His Son	187/188
They are [ ] and His inheritance	193
am (י)	
I [ ]	
{ } that is my name	34
{ } and there is none else	19, 24
{ } the Holy One in Israel	59, 85
answered (י)	
Satan [ ]	
{ } ... said	
_____ From going to and fro	74
_____ Skin for skin	74

as (ʔ)	
they want to rule [ ] .....	175
they want to ascend ... sit in the temple ... --as [ ] Himself .....	175
... at (ʔ) to be heard .....	12
before (ʔ)	
I ... make it known ... [ ] .....	34
present themselves [ ] .....	39, 74
present himself [ ] .....	74
laws are just [ ] .....	183
... being (ʔ) .....	120
beside (ʔ)	
God [ ]	
there is no { } .....	19, 24
[ ] there is no God .....	193
between (ʔ) and you .....	9
choose (ʔ) .....	4
Daddy (ʔ) .....	61
... did (ʔ) choose Yehuwdah to do? .....	62
Father (ʔ)	
My [ ]	
against { }	
weapons and armies _____ and Me .....	181
counseled together _____ and Me .....	182
{ } is the husbandman .....	163
Abba [ ] .....	200

# Concordance of יהוה בן יהוה and יהוה

fear (י)	66
feareth (י) and escheweth evil	74
for (י)	
love [ ]	1
[ ] your God is God of gods	34, 69
work [ ]	
to { }	
whether they want _____ or not	182
those who want _____ like they want to	183
they do not want _____	183
cannot { } on their own terms ... do not want to work	183
working [ ]	
some get tired of { }	182
{ } is hard to them ... being a Hebrew is hard	184
from (י)	
get all this [ ]	10
withhold your life [ ] when He calls for it	49
they say nothing can turn Me [ ]	130
it was his [ ]	158
God (י)	
Lord [ ]	
{ } of	
_____ of hosts	12
_____ of Israel	33
Our [ ]	
the kingdom of { }	73, 77, 78, 82
accused them before { }	73, 82
living [ ]	87
law of thy [ ]	143
Hallelu (י)	146

## Satan Revealed

---

hath (ʾ) said, Ye shall not eat of every tree .....	106, 110
heareth (ʾ) words .....	118
High (ʾ) .....	80
Howbeit (ʾ) God of Israel chose me ... to be king over Israel .....	196
I (ʾ) do all these things .....	19, 24
if (ʾ)	
[ ] put you in My hands .....	39
[ ] has put you ... no flood can .....	84
in (ʾ)	
people ... that are not [ ] .....	40
strong [ ]	
brethren be { } .....	121
what makes you { } .....	130
if you are weak [ ] .....	130
make them one [ ] .....	168
is (ʾ)	
name [ ]	
His { } .....	17
My { } .....	24, 32, 33
God of Israel's { } .....	33
Pharaoh said Who [ ] that I should obey .....	33, 176
no limits and that [ ] .....	65
the battle [ ] .....	89
... know (ʾ) .....	117
... known (ʾ) .....	183

... Light (י)	177
Lord (י)	
the [ ]	
worship the King { }	7, 8
I am { }	24
{ } do all these things	24
name of { }	88
made (י) known among you	60
Me .../me (י)	
you could do all that for [ ]	49
My disciples ... who ... follow [ ]	193
name (י)	
the [ ]	
of { }	
transcribe ... attributes _____	10
without ... knowledge _____	10
inculcate ... knowledge _____	10
in { }	
I come _____	33
is to believe _____	33
believe on { }	50
{ } cropping	
_____ up all over the country	184
_____ up outside the country	184
{ } is flying from house to house	184
make the world hear { }	192
{ } is a force to be dealt with	192
this Great [ ]	11
His [ ]	

## Satan Revealed

---

{[his] name (')}}, *cont.*

by { }

who rideth upon the heavens \_\_\_\_\_ 193

extol Him ... \_\_\_\_\_ 193

Nature (') ..... 97

"... no (') " ..... 176

not (')

if it is [ ] ... something is missing in their life ..... 40

"... doth [ ] say? ..." ..... 110

him that knoweth [ ] ..... 117

Pharaoh said ... I know [ ] ..... 176

when ye knew [ ] ..... 182

now (') behold their threatenings ..... 190

O (')

[ ] let our enemies be confounded ..... 14

[ ] bring upon our enemies ..... 14

[ ] help me ..... 97

Keep not thou silence [ ] ..... 97, 153, 161

be not still [ ] ..... 97, 153, 161

worthy [ ] to receive glory ..... 112

of (')

Mind [ ]

the { }

The Tabernacle ... \_\_\_\_\_ 1, 12

Equivalent to \_\_\_\_\_ 10, 12

\_\_\_\_\_ is divine ..... 12

which is \_\_\_\_\_ 12

[of (י)], cont.

law(s) [ ]

the { }

keeping _____ the high holy days .....	1
practicing _____ ... the high holy days .....	2
save His people from breaking _____ .....	169
_____ is perfect .....	176

worship [ ]..... 1

obedience to the will [ ] ..... 2

Son [ ]

the { }

_____ is on the scene .....	3
for _____ to be on the scene .....	3
I am _____ .....	26
Adam _____ Myself .....	30
... _____ which is My Spirit .....	30
prophecy _____ --God--coming .....	63
_____ comes with power .....	78
kill the rightful owner _____ .....	160
they had killed _____ .....	160
voice of (י) _____ .....	187
_____ is the Heir of all things .....	194
spoken to by _____ .....	197
the Messiah-- _____ .....	198

chosen [ ]

the { }

resurrecting _____ .....	3
resurrection of _____ .....	3

fight on the side [ ]..... 4

The Nation [ ] ..... 6

... Tabernacle [ ]

{ } in which My people are gathered ..... 9



{[... tabernacle] of (ʔ)}, *cont.*

{ } is	
_____ ... the repository .....	9
_____ where we are to place ... our resources ... trust .....	9
_____ equivalent to the Mind .....	10
_____ a place where you can feast .....	10
what is { } .....	9
makes { } something special .....	9
what { } is like .....	11
Think about { } being equivalent .....	12
son or daughter [ ] .....	10
sons [ ]	
the { }	
power to make you _____ .....	32
gave he power to become _____ .....	32
I will give the power ... _____ .....	32
when { } came to present themselves .....	39, 74
when { } would come .....	73
{ } did not know who Satan was .....	75
{ } ... mistaken Satan for one of them .....	75
ye are { } .....	200
character [ ]	
the { }	
take on the attributes of _____ .....	10
take into yourself the _____ .....	10
the lofty ideas [ ] .....	10
the wisdom [ ] .....	12
the divine attributes [ ] .....	12
This is the power [ ] .....	24
the wrath [ ] abideth on him .....	26
University [ ]	
The { }	

the {[University] of (י)}, cont.

at _____ one ... order of business .....	28
in _____ I have wise virgins and ... foolish .....	45
the wise in _____ .....	45
son [ ]	
the { }	
the original Adam ... _____ .....	29
a { }	
looks like _____ .....	76
part of Me making you _____ .....	98
Word(s) [ ]	
the { }	
studying _____ .....	38
learning _____ .....	40
hear _____ .....	68
the Spirit which is _____ .....	139
Kingdom [ ]	
the { }	
seeking nothing but _____ .....	50
My disciples seek _____ first .....	50
the Kingdom of God _____ .....	77
_____ comes with Him .....	77
I have _____ with Me .....	78
(י) has _____ .....	78
the Son ... comes with ... _____ --at ... His coming .....	78
_____ that I am building .....	126
Spirit [ ]	
the { }	
_____ rests on (י) .....	59
_____ is resting upon Me .....	59, 64
_____ rests upon Me .....	68
_____ shall rest upon him .....	64, 86, 90

**the {[Spirit] of (')}, cont.**

this perfect _____ upon Me .....	64
who has _____ upon Him .....	65
Show Me another ... _____ is ... upon .....	90
fear [ ]	
the { }	
the spirit of knowledge and _____ .....	64, 86, 90
I also have _____ .....	66
quick understanding in _____ .....	66, 68, 86, 91
I have _____ .....	68
Slain By the Rod [ ] .....	71
so she won't be a part [ ] .....	76
exact opposite [ ] .....	109
pleasure [ ]	
the { }	
It is for _____ .....	112
All things were created for _____ .....	112
He that is [ ] heareth .....	118
ye are not [ ] .....	118
Armor [ ]	
whole { }	
put on the _____ .....	119, 121
what is the _____ .....	121
_____ is moral behavior .....	121
take unto you the _____ .....	134
knowledge [ ]	
the { }	
teaching _____ .....	122
cut us off from ... _____ .....	123
I was dead to _____ .....	127
I am raising you into _____ .....	127
How could I be dead to _____ .....	127

the {[knowledge] of (י)}, cont.

nobody raised Me to _____	127
yet I am raising you ... _____	127
they have lost _____	153
cut off their { } and Israel .....	167
temple [ ]	
holy { } built by ... Solomon .....	126
the { }	
They want to ... sit in _____	175
burn _____	176
read and study [ ] .....	147
right in the plans [ ] .....	159
children [ ]	
the { }	
gather together in one _____	168, 169
_____ that were scattered abroad .....	168
they are _____	168, 170
_____ the so-called Black ... America .....	170/171
that nation--_____	171
Black ... of America are _____	173
_____ that were scattered abroad are ... back .....	184
their inheritance as _____	194
above the stars [ ] .....	175
the symbol [ ] sits as a temple .....	175
come to the mountain [ ] even to Horeb .....	177
an heir [ ] through ... (י) .....	182, 200
ye have known [ ] .....	183
the voice [ ] saying .....	190
the promise [ ] .....	200
Oh (י) .....	190
on (י) .....	40

## Satan Revealed

---

Praise (ʾ) .....	15, 28, 40, 61, 72, 75, 79, 82, 84, 90, 115, 144, 200
promise (ʾ) keeps .....	56
receive (ʾ) .....	35
redeemer (ʾ) of host .....	193
saith (ʾ)	
Am I a God at hand [ ] .....	13
As I live [ ] every knee shall bow .....	34
It is done [ ] .....	85
“... say (ʾ)?” .....	49, 50
see (ʾ) nowhere .....	188
serve (ʾ)	
to [ ]	
it may seem evil to him ... { } .....	96
if it seems evil { } and you choose to serve ... devil .....	117
go [ ], as ye have said .....	178
to (ʾ)	
devotion [ ] .....	1
come [ ] .....	6
every tongue shall confess [ ] .....	34, 193
your life [ ] .....	47
give credit [ ] .....	50
Satan is opposed [ ] .....	109
submit [ ] and His heirs .....	156
told (ʾ) I am the One .....	63

# יהוה בן יהוה and יהוה Concordance of

toward (י) and love toward .....	1
under (י), they want to rule as .....	175
unto (י)	
days [ ]	
seven { } .....	1
approved [ ] a workman ... rightly dividing the word of truth .....	12
give [ ]	
the { }	
_____ glory due His name .....	18
you could not _____ glory due His name .....	18
holy people [ ] .....	43
sing [ ] sing praises .....	193
what (י) promised Abraham .....	196
when (י) calls for your life .....	49
will (י)	
[ ] make upon the earth .....	4
this day [ ] deliver thee .....	88
with (י)	
communion of man [ ] .....	9
communication [ ] .....	9
communicating [ ] .....	9, 12
communing [ ]--means .....	9
communion [ ] does not require sound .....	12, 14
to communicate [ ] you must be at one with Him .....	14
become at one [ ] .....	14
qualify to enter ... relationship [ ] .....	14
make Me one [ ] .....	64

[with (י)], *cont.*

special encounter [ ] .....	177
wonderful (י) is to come .....	21
worship (י)	
[ ] in the beauty of holiness .....	18
as long as they [ ] and His law .....	176
you (י)	
ready to serve [ ] .....	35
"I'm going to try [ ]" .....	50
not one ... has taught [ ] .....	60



יהוה בן יהוה

*This section is arranged alphabetically by the first*

*term that follows the name יהוה בן יהוה. (יהוה בן יהוה is abbreviated יי.)*

(יי) answered and said .....	160
(יי) came to His own .....	173
(יי) coming back .....	167
... (יי) does .....	123

# יהוה בן יהוה and יהוה Concordance of

(") has

[ ] ... power .....	78
[ ] ... Kingdom .....	78
[ ] strength .....	78
[ ] salvation .....	78

(") is

[ ] like you .....	24
[ ] teaching .....	76
Man behind [ ] .....	81
[ ] this Rod .....	86
[ ] ... the	
{ } only One .....	86
{ } Man .....	123
{ } Son .....	123, 193
[ ] Enduring to insure our inheritance .....	187

(") saith

[ ] unto him .....	48
it is done [ ] this is the day .....	59
As I live [ ] .....	193

... (") sat ..... 125

(") shall all be made alive ..... 30

(") should die for that Nation ..... 169

(") taught heavy ..... 99

(") the

[ ] Lord ... of the vineyard .....	162
[ ] Messiah .....	170, 199, 200



(י) then are ye Abraham's .....	197
(י) walked these halls .....	125
(י) whom he hath appointed heir .....	194, 195
(י) your Prime Example .....	43



## יהוה בן יהוה

*This section is arranged alphabetically by the first*

*terms that precedes the name יהוה בן יהוה. (יהוה בן יהוה is abbreviated יי.)*

### against (י)

the devil writes [ ] .....	139
gathered together ... [ ] .....	174

### am (י)

#### I [ ]

know ... { }--the Holy One .....	60
identify ... { } .....	62
I will tell you ... { } .....	81

child (י) whom thou ... anointed .....	175, 190
Christ (י) .....	73, 82
in (י)	
interest of ... media [ ] .....	129
be strong [ ] .....	129, 130
only [ ] can you stand .....	130
is (י) .....	91
know (י): You must know of Me .....	147
... name (י) ... he shall save his people from their sins .....	169/170
of (י)	
divine Mind [ ] .....	45
whole armor [ ] .....	121, 122, 130
feet [ ] .....	125
report card [ ] .....	126
character [ ] .....	128
knowledge [ ] .....	130
power [ ] .....	130
might [ ] .....	130
Word [ ] .....	139, 140
voice [ ] .....	187
... on (י) .....	59
Praise (י) .....	75
saith (י) the King of Israel .....	193
... Saying (י) .....	19

## Satan Revealed

---

### Son ("))

[ ] has the power .....	78
belong to ... [ ] .....	198
through ... [ ] .....	200
Spirit of His Son [ ] .....	200

... through (")) .....	182
------------------------	-----

### to ("))

#### belong [ ]

{ } the Messiah--the Son .....	198
--------------------------------	-----

all who { } .....	198
-------------------	-----

belonging [ ] the Messiah .....	198
---------------------------------	-----

understand (")) .....	65
-----------------------	----

what (")) has .....	78
---------------------	----

### where ("))

Here is [ ] was born .....	124, 125
----------------------------	----------

[ ] went to school .....	125
--------------------------	-----

with (")) in moral behavior .....	106
-----------------------------------	-----

